

«God is gone up in jubilation, **the Lord with the voice of the trumpet.**» (Psalm: 46/6.¹)

*

«**Cry aloud with strength, and spare not! Lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and declare to My people their sins, and to the house of Jacob their iniquities.**» (Is: 58/1.)

*

«**For the Lord Himself will descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the arch-angel, and with God's trumpet. The dead in Christ will rise first**» (1 Thess: 4/16.)

*

«**After these things I looked and saw a door opened in heaven. The first voice that I heard was like a trumpet speaking with me....**» (Apoc: 4/1)

*

«**I saw the seven angels who stand before God and seven trumpets were given to them.**» (Apoc: 8/2.)

*

«**Then the seven angels who had the seven trumpets prepared to sound them.**» (Apoc: 8/6.)

*

«**But in the days when the voice of the seventh angel is about to sound, then the mystery of God will be fulfilled, as He has announced to His servants the prophets.**» (Apoc: 10/7.)

*

«**The seventh angel sounded, and great voices in heaven followed, saying, "The kingdom of the world has become the Kingdom of our Lord, and of His Christ. He will reign unto the ages of ages!"**» (Apoc: 11/15.)

The apocalyptic trumpets

Selection of texts from God's Word² upon this theme³

... Peace be with you! Christ is risen! Christ is risen! Christ is risen! I am The Lord Jesus Christ. I am not body, but spirit. I have descended with The Holy Spirit on Earth to choose a nation and to tell them about the mysteries for this time. I am God's Word and I have come to speak on Earth, to prepare Myself the way for the second coming. Here, I have come, as it is written in My book. This body is not Me. **This is a trumpet from which I sound in this time to announce you all that will be in the days that come.**

Excerpt from the Word of God from The Easter Sunday, from [30-04-1955](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

... Oh, wake up! Peace be with you! Behold, I have descended to you, My children, but I have not descended into body, as in the past, I have descended into Spirit. I have not come to you to seek for yours, I have come to seek for souls. I have descended into stake to speak to My people.

¹ The Holy Orthodox Bible, The Greek Septuagint In English

² God's Word in Romania

³ Translated by V.B.

Behold, I have come to speak to you, **in order not to take the grief that is waiting for you.** Strengthen yourselves into faith, children; into faith, not into rich clothes. Blessed are the eyes which do not see and believe, and woe unto those who see, hear and do not believe!

Oh, world, now you do not know Me, but the day will come when you know everything, because here it is what Father has done to speak into a handful of dust! I have come again on Earth to heal a palsied man, lying on a bed. Behold, children, this body is in front of you. He was dead and I rose him from the dead; he was sick and I healed him. I healed him not with earthly medicine, but with heavenly ones. Seek, My children, as long as there is time left. Do not seek for the pot, but for The Spirit.

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [14-05-1957](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

Behold, My pot will travel to the doctor today. Now she will wake up and she will cry bitterly because of the pain that she suffers from the blows she got in the train. She was hit into her head with fists, over her mouth with palms, her ribs are almost broken, because she was dragged on the ground, they put her into a room at the station and now they are taking her to the doctors. But blessed is she, (*About Virginia, red. note*⁴) for her reward will be great into My Kingdom when It will come, because she will be among My prophets. I have prepared for her a place which cannot be described, and I prepare and it is ready for all those who suffer for My Word and for My trumpet Verginica. (See *The Life of Saint Virginia*⁵, r.n.)

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [04-05-1958](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

... My sons, the priest Ioan from Vladimiresti (*The fourth trumpet, r.n.*) is a bag of bones into his cell at Aiud (*One of the most terrible prisons of the communist regime in Romania, r.n.*). He has no flesh on his bones, and is something to wonder for the others. But he, even there, feeds the souls with food. **He has two hundred and seventy souls who pray for him.** Oh, he has suffered many hardships! Neither the thieves, nor the criminals have as many labours as a Christian has, but to those who suffer for Me I give numbness in order not to feel the burnings and the blows. Here, Verginica too, My vessel, how many she has suffered: how many burnings, how many stings, how many blows! But I have given her the strength to overcome them, because there was a commander (*From the Security, r.n.*) who yelled at her and she was terrified.

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [07-06-1958](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

... The angels are holding Liturgy and Masses at Vladimiresti. (*The monastery which was closed by the communist regime, r.n.*) And Father wants it this way until it will be reopened. Oh,

⁴ Redactor note

⁵ You can also see on: <https://drive.google.com/file/d/0B0VNo1LgWPpsdllsWTZpdGJVbEE/edit>
<http://en.calameo.com/books/0010754689b7017317461>
<http://www.bookrix.com/ebook-disciples-disciples-the-life-of-saint-virginia/>

the fire on earth will be like the lightning and the evil and unfaithful ones will repent, but it will be too late then. (See the selection topic: „[The apocalyptic fire](#)⁶”, r.n.)

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [06-02-1959](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

... My sons, Israel crossed through water before, but now what shall we do when we cross through fire?, **as this one whom I announce you through is the sixth trumpet.** My words are not for the evil spirits, they are for the one who makes the word you hear today. The word of today is the door, and there is no other entrance door to My Kingdom.

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [28-10-1962](#)

... I have come to talk to you as I came to talk to the shepherd from Maglavit, who was deaf and mute, but when he opened his mouth, I gave him speech. ([Petrache Lupu – 14.10.1907-14.12.1994, the second trumpet, r.n.](#))

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [15-05-1963](#)

... Virginia, Virginia, make yourself a roll of paper and write all My work for Me on it, the work I have done so far in the ten years of prophecy, and what is going to be done from now on. Write down all the visions seen with your own eyes, write down all My words heard with your own ears, and write down **the journey you made with Me on the earth, in the air and up in heavens. Write on the roll of paper about the way I, God, come down in your body and speak.** Write about all I have prophesied from the beginning until today, because they have forgotten what God told them ten years ago. They have also forgotten what God told them a year ago. Virginia, make a roll, bind it well and keep it hidden until the day of fast, because hungry and thirsty nations will come to your door and they will knock like beggars to give them food. And then, you will wake up like a rich man, and, being urged by the Holy Spirit, you will feed them.

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [30-04-1965](#)

... You see, Virginia, what a great gift you have got? You have the gift of hearing My words of joy and grief. You see? Cherish this gift, Virginia, do not throw it away, because the time will come when everyone believes you. Do not do like the priests and the preachers from now, who, if their job does not work any more, have spoiled the gift of God through their desires. You cherish the priest and the preacher, because the priest is a spiritual parent whom God put to shepherd His flock of sheep from here, from earth, until His coming; and the preachers have a great

⁶ You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/xbzxQQN6770Wg11gKq68>
<https://archive.org/details/thewordofgodabouttheapocalypticfire>
<https://www.scribd.com/document/121186989/The-Word-of-God-about-the-apocalyptic-fire>
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VNo1LgWPpsbENmZ2Z4Y0xmc00>
<https://app.box.com/s/llcunuhnulq3knsvd9ti5sg755xc6a6z>
http://www.mediafire.com/file/fgcc3oleficb0j8/The_Word_of_God_about_the_apocalyptic_fire.pdf/file
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/ujwzgg6df9oatily>
http://www.bookrix.com/_ebook-lord-jesus-the-second-coming-of-jesus-christ-the-apocalyptic-fire/
https://mega.nz/#!EdcDHSBY!l9mpmN3C8ejAaurFO_SG8r2i8FnOQQ0UIS1Oa3HMqas

gift too, that they are sent by God in the middle of the crowd of nations to announce the holy law. And the gift of prophecy is the biggest of all, because the prophecy is done through the Holy Spirit Itself, the Spirit of God. But the work which is done through you is done by the Father and the Son through the Holy Spirit. These three Powers occupy their mission of preparation for the Judgment Day, and you, Virginia, cherish your gift, because it has not been revealed to you not even a quarter of what is being done and will be done.

And the priests have lost the gift from God; they remained alone, with the grace. Besides, they have lost the clothes, the image, the fast and the priest's life: they have lost their gift, too. The preachers have lost the gift because of the pride's deeds, as they want the greatness of men and they do not have the abstinence from lust, like the old Israel lost its gift by eating meat. (*See the selection topic: „[What defiles a man, what enters or what comes out of him?](#)”*, r.n.)

Go, Virginia, and give them the letter to read it and tell them that you are sent by Me, and during the rest day rest and do nothing. Write like this: you shall see entering the doors of this house, where you enter now, kings from worldwide, riding horses and being with their servants, and crowds and crowds will enter without fear, not sneaking as you enter today. (*For fear of the Security police, r.n.*) And these kings and this crowd will dine at My table, and no one will dare to harm them and no one will dare to ask them: “**Why have you come?**” And all those who have watched the harm done to this house until now, will kneel at the foot of this work and they will ask for God's mercy.

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [29-05-1965](#)

... No such wonder has been like this one, like God come and sing to your ear the song of the Holy Trinity. Oh, I will show you My trumpet I played to. Oh, I will not play to My trumpet again, as everything has ended.

... I am the Man Whom you do not see, and I am not this body, as this body, you know where I took from.

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [27-10-1965](#)

... There was a work at [Vladimiresti](#), (*Through the monastic priest [Ioan](#), the fourth trumpet, following here the fifth, - the [nun Veronica](#) -, the third being [Arsenie Boca](#), r.n.*), there was a work at Maglavit. (*Through [Petrache Lupu](#), r.n.*) Beware, My sons, with the work you have in front of you. Blessed he who will be in this work till the end.

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [16-11-1965](#)

⁷ You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/IG4vzWyynjL8eNVZ5Xjm>
<https://app.box.com/s/q18hfvhl31hatuu56zmp2w2jqwq2x7wz>
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VNo1LgWPpseXlrUXBpc1JrWk0>
<http://www.mediafire.com/file/8le5vdtjkv5topa/>
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/jlu2utgzau9ngw/>

... I have prepared Virginia to announce the entire Apocalypse, for the preparation of The Judgment Day and for the preparation of the Christians for nowadays and the last ones.

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [12-09-1968](#).

... My sheep, if My pot did not see My face and My work and did not hear My words, it would not be this way. How come? My pot, when our Lord Jesus prepared for this word, had only her mummy by her and she was in a serious state, and I have come to their nest, to a widow and a pure daughter. And how old was this daughter? She was nine years old, and she carried on this preparation until 1955. I prepared her until then. If there was a bucket in order that this preparation to be seen, there would not have been a more beautiful one than this. But she is not a bucket, she is a body, and God dwells in it.

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [21-06-1973](#)

... When Holy Mary was in My plan, when the birth of Lord Jesus Christ was being prophesied, the devil wanted her annihilated. It is the same today, when God prophesies for **the man to know the plan of God and sanctify Himself**, here, a group of devils watches step by step to annihilate Our work. And then I said: «**Take the baby and go to Egypt and stay there, until the plot is over**». Do you believe? It is the same I speak nowadays. **Arm oneself well, in order not to remain without Me, as devils got out from hell watching to annihilate this work and My trumpet**. Pity the one who sells My work today! Pity you who made way to the devil in order to harm Me! (*It is about the informers from the "Security police", r.n.*)

... Oh, the time comes that, as the man talks to the phone, so you will talk to God. The time comes when this body will be handled by everyone in order to talk to Me. It will be carried in the air by planes, it will be carried by train and you will say: "**Where is God's trumpet?**" And this people will like to see her and they will say she died. And she did not die, she is alive. Why? Because it is written that she will abandon the places where she lived and she will be no more.

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [04-08-1973](#)

... Look, My trumpet has never been through the pains from today. Look after her, Christian. What say you, will there be a path to walk with her? Some chase her, some despise her, some do not listen to her and this will bring her death. If all these were not, My trumpet would rejoice, but the stroke goes to the soul. How was once My trumpet when she was singing: "**Heaven, you garden sweet, from here I would never quit?**" because it was in heaven where she enjoyed herself. She was the Christian's arm, full of flowers. (*Spiritual, r.n.*)

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [20-02-1974](#)

... My children, when you set off with My trumpet, be fear within and attentive. Do you know how to take care of her in order not to be judged when I come? Children, My sheep, **I did not take the trumpet among the rich ones or among the kings in order not to ascend, and I took the trumpet from below, among the babies, among the children, as I took David and Daniel among the sheep**. And I did this for you to be able to enter, to take to God the honesty of

the poor, to embarrass the rich and the poor ones, and the kings too. I have worked through priests, I have worked through monks, I have worked through monasteries, I have worked through civilians, and I have worked through patriarchs. There are only the kings I have not worked through, nowadays like kings. I have worked through kings like Constantin the Emperor.

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [08-09-1974](#)

... My children, let no one come and say: **“The end is coming!” and this is the trumpet by which I announce you, the trumpet of Lord Jesus Christ.** Sons, children, olders who have children, you will suffer for your children as in The Judgement Day, Lord Jesus Christ asks you why you let your child into the world. And He will judge and punish, you, Christian who unleashed your woman, for behold, the One Who punishes comes.

Oh, beautiful bride, how dirty you made your silk dress! But it is not your fault, it is someone else’s fault. **I have written this wrath only in the prophecy I told to the Indian one. Now the Indian is a martyr in heavens, killed in his own country.** I have spoken through My pot in prison to an Indian doctor and he wrote My word and believed in Me through My trumpet. He was killed when he went with this message to his country.

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [30-01-1975](#)

... that the house and cattle of the Maglavit shepherd burnt, and he didn’t come out from the liturgy and when he went home, he found nothing but ashes. The Maglavit shepherd had many ordeals. (*Petrache Lupu – 14.10.1907-14.12.1994, the second trumpet, r.n.*)

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [15-06-1975](#)

... Who gets angry with My pot, gets angry with Me. For if I were not to work with My people, My pot were not My pot, and it had been rotten long ago. Since when do I work with My word through her? Since 1955. Since when do I prepare her? Since 1940. If someone blows towards her she falls, as she is no longer body with life, but only My Spirit lies in her. Look after this trumpet, as she is My instrument, like David’s harp, both on good and bad weather.

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [06-07-1975](#)

... O, My sons, My trumpet is too small. If I blew it with all My power, it wouldn’t resist, it would break into pieces.

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [17-08-1975](#)

... My beloved people, make no mistakes any more, as Lord Jesus will come soon and He will dress His bride and leave far away, where it is written. If the trumpet stops blowing, then you should know that God is at your door, and the wedding is coming. Do not say: **“Oh, My God, what am I going to do? for God took His trumpet”**, but say that God has come and took His trumpet and everything is ready for the end.

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [07-09-1976](#)

... When the priest Mirică Ilie sent My trumpet to the asylum-hospital, he told her to die there in order not to be in his way. (*They forced her to go to the mental illness' hospital, r.n.*) He did like the nobleman and the rooster. But, behold, My pot is still alive today and the priest with his wife are long buried. He has dug his grave since then, for him and his wife too. When My trumpet used to make offering for the church, she would give to his wife too, but she wouldn't take it and she wouldn't allow to her nephews to take it either, saying: "*Do not accept anything, because this woman is cursed by the priest.*" And she left without being forgiven for the curse.

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [07-01-1977](#)

... I want to let you know that besides this prophecy you will see Me. You will see God face to face and you will turn your back and put on a sheepskin coat and you will talk to God dressed like this. When this body is taken into heavens, there will be no work like this one. You will hear rumours about works like this one here and there. Do not believe them because you will indulge in illusions.

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [06-05-1977](#)

... When Lord Jesus chose this long pipe, she talked a lot, but now she rarely speaks because of the people's disobedience. My trumpet will heal through My work, as she got sick through your work.

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [25-05-1978](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

... There is only doubt into My people: "*that one suffers and the other one doesn't*". But I say: each one will have time to suffer and no one will escape from suffering, but listen to these words no matter what. **Neither Job nor Lazarus endured such a pain like My pot did, and no one had this suffering, for she is not loved into her own house.**

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [14-07-1978](#)

... My son, fix the voice of My pot, repair the belief, as the people don't want to believe. They say that it is a woman's voice, not a man's voice and that is why it is not God's voice. I shouted: «**Like My trumpet, like My voice**» **My voice will be heard at the proper time, and the one who will hear will be petrified, as the rocks will smash and the mountains will crush too, hearing My voice.** Be satisfied with the way that God shows His voice through My trumpet, as the time for God to show His voice is coming, and it is too bad that you haven't prepared. If you are with Me, you will stand patiently and you will listen to Me: you will not stagger, you will not crush if you are ready.

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [17-11-1978](#).

... **This human being was in a cell and she made five hundred genuflexions in the morning and five hundred in the afternoon.** (*A bending on ones' knees until the forehead touches the ground and then the body comes back on ones' feet, during which a prayer is being said "Oh,*

Lord Jesus Christ, Son of God, have mercy on me, the sinner", so that only in the exact moment of touching the ground with the forehead one say "me, the sinner", r.n.) She was praying for My people not to get lost lacking the knowledge and she was praying to be with God until she returns from her cell. But the one who didn't understand the work of God, thought that this was made for simulation, for money.

... Be perfect, for look, there are a lot of heavenly guests near you. They came with Me, Lord Jesus Christ, and they sit above. There is no roof, there is only a bridge of clouds, and that people come from heaven sits on the clouds, together with The Holy Trinity. (*See the selection topic: „[He comes in the same way as He ascended: He comes with the clouds](#)⁸”, r.n.)* There is a crown of cherubs that surrounds The Holy Trinity, and Lord Jesus is on this chest who is speaking. This body is crushed into fire.

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [25-06-1979](#).

... Once more God tells you: do not be stubborn in belief, **as you will all see today's work in the middle of the sky, from the genesis till the end. All the trumpets will be revealed and shown in front of you.**

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [01-08-1979](#).

... Oh, my sister, pay attention to what I'm saying, to what I'm asking you to. We have a lot of work to do. When will we finish? Who will help me to fulfill what God has given to me? Put everything away and help me. Look what God is saying: "Where is your people, Verginica? You had a big flock of sheep. Why did you let them spread? Blow your trumpet louder, for all the sheep can hear, for all the people can hear, to wake up from sleep, from indifference. Blow a preparing trumpet. Wake up, people, from your numbness. Undress yourself from the old man and put on the new man's coat. Think no more! Doubt no more!"

My beloved people, get ready fast, wait no more. God summons you to give you something you had never had. My people, the eternal happiness that God gives to His people is expensive, but it cannot be bought with money: it can be bought with the listening of the holy knowledge. Do not strive for the world that lives in the big dissipation, with all its desires and the devil's too. Oh, pity that this world doesn't know what is waiting for her, and the way she will pay for this dissipation in which she lives! There is no one to help the world, because today's ruler says there is no God.

... My beloved people, my sheep from all the corners who once knew the work of God! God is calling for you and is calling for you to wake up, to gather and to urge yourselves, because behold, God took you the body (The body of Saint Virginia, after she passed her soul to God in

⁸ You can also see on: <https://archive.org/details/TheWordOfGodAboutTheComingWithTheClouds>
https://drive.google.com/open?id=1Or_Kw18ZEXEA3F77E4BA-5f5E0ZvxNq
<https://app.box.com/s/9la7sghs1k8wrohwx7edzx17dyckgdmr>
http://www.mediafire.com/file/68utr2z2s4ttuka/The_Word_of_God_about_the_coming_with_the_clouds.pdf
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/km4n7quv54pq1p7>
https://mega.nz/#!5N8FVJ5Z!JJIiD5ui_quEJbwUD3-r504YDafNB4lks1n2ay3GJsw
<https://jumpshare.com/v/YIM1ynCaWnGvGU4vyPd7>

1980, r.n.) *the body with the former work, because she was full of pains and sufferings, but He sent back to you the spirit with the work.*

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [10-07-1982](#)

... I noticed that my food seems bitter to you. I see that you don't like to eat it any more. Oh, how is that you do not want to pay attention to me and listen? It is for this very reason that God has released His trumpet on earth again, to get His people ready in order not to attend the terrifying judgment.

Oh, God says: "Verginica, you will go back on earth and I shall enforce My trumpet by the off-spring grown from the same root as you (By Virginia's sister, Maria, r.n.) for the preparation of the people you have earned."

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [01-08-1982](#)

... My God Sabaoth, may You begin the call. May You be the First into all, as I and these too, are Your children. I cannot, without You, my God Sabaoth, with these chains. I do not want without You into this darkness, because these children of ours cannot be well seen from the bottom of this huge hole where they had fallen and they do not yell for us to hear them or give us their hand. Come with me, descend after them, as they are almost dead, oh God Sabaoth. Oh, they are dead for good. Blow with me upon them and let's get them out, revive them and heal them, as behold, the last drop of their life is passing away and their heart beat feels no more.

– Oh, here I am! I am here, My sons. I am here, Verginica. We are all with you, Our dear one. It is a great feast into the entire heaven today, Verginica. Today the whole heavens' power is on its feet and today's victory will be greater and this day will be written and heralded for ever and it will be blessed and added to the revival days. Even Us, Verginica, even Us, Our sons, have peace no more. We also have left with you after your people, to give them living water, as your people is the greatest mystery for the divine being, from the beginning until these days.

Cry no more, Verginica and sigh no more! Come to Me to hold you and to caress you, as your love for this people has overcome all the loves until now. Cry no more, Verginica! It is enough! There is only one step left and we'll pass into that time when there will be no pain, no sorrow and no sigh. Behold, We all give you caress. Me, My Son, His Mother, and the whole heaven, My sons. When My Son has risen from the grave, He stayed another forty days with His people for the book of those days to remain and to testify, and then I took Him and I placed Him back to My Right. But what have you done? I tell you, Verginica, what you have done for this to be known and written for everyone who will believe in what you have done. You were the one who had an endless love. **You have descended My Son onto the earth once more and you have made yourself a home and a temple for Him, and He has lived in you into a great mystery, hidden from the eyes of the world** and He has gathered from the crossroads the blind and the crippled ones, the deaf and the leper ones, all the needy ones, to put them at the same table. But to the one who was called He said: **"Go and tell no one!"**

You were the one who kept Him hidden from the eyes of the world for Him to be able to feed a people and to reveal the mystery of His plan for these times. And when you came to Me,

Verginica, you came and asked Me crying: “*God Sabaoth, as long as I was with them I guarded them into Your name. You guard them from now on, for none of them to perish.*” Thus you asked Me, Verginica, and I have listened to your request and I have guarded them but they didn’t guard Me, they didn’t guard My trace and they wanted to follow Me no more and they went and spent their wisdom and they became slaves to those who are strangers to Me and you, and here they are, My dear one, here they are, scattered, poor and naked now; here they are, fallen among thieves, here they are, almost dead.

You, Verginica, My daughter, daughter of Samaritan, you overwhelmed everyone with love. I see that you want nothing from Me to give you, I see that you put away the heavenly glory that you deserve and that is why I made a wonder that was nothing heard about so far.

I have sent you back, Verginica, and I have given you the entire heavenly army to help you to fulfill your mission that I spoke about, the mission you will have in these days, and I told you to take the trumpet into your hand and to blow it strongly and with an awakening spirit as it is written in the book, to prophesy and to command to these dry bones to take life and life spirit in order to revive and to complete the body of Israel, and then you will come to tell Me: “God, I did as You told me to”.

Blessed be this day! Blessed be you, Verginica, you and your work, and your serves, and this house in which you are now descended with your work. Blessed be this seed which is now being spread. Amen.

Amen, amen, I say to you. I am God Sabaoth, the One Who I am since the eternity and the One Who I will be to the eternity. The heaven and the earth from until now will perish in a crash, but the words of this spirit that I sent back on earth will be written and will be testified for you or against you. Amen.

This book will sit on the table and will speak for you or against. This book will speak soon.

Come on, Verginica, take your place, and work! Begin your work here and be victorious, as I have given you all the strength. Rise and speak, Verginica!

– *I speak to You, God Sabaoth. May You be forever glorious and praise You! Here, I begin my work here. Amen.*

... Peace be with you! Peace be with you, my sons! Praise the Lord and may the peace and revival be with you!

Excerpt from the announcement of Saint Virginia for the Christians from the Ungureni citadel, from [27-11-1990](#)

Ten years passed since I raised to Me the body that carried Me and I blew My trumpet through, and I have spoken once more on Earth, as it was written for this time, and it was written that I would raise it for a while to hide it from the face of the evil snake (*The Red Beast, the apogee of the communist dictatorship of Ceausescu, r.n.*) and to test the people, to test the faith of this people. But behold, a testimony word is written into the book of this work when God thus spoke:

«*Verginica, do not get lost, as in your time you will raise with strong spirit and you will feed the crowds which will be guided to the glory of the New Jerusalem to hear the words of God from this mountain of blessing which will not be taken back*». And behold, children of this citadel, God enters with His work in the citadel of Manesti once again, He enters as He used to, once, to talk to many from this citadel, He enters again with the same annunciation to bring you the good announcement, that **I sent back on earth the spirit of the trumpet through which I have blown into the darkness' days of the red beast's reign and thus, through the darkness of disbelief, I have worked and I have made Myself a close flock and I said that I would do from it and with it light on earth and salt on earth and salvation on earth. Seventy years of the red beast's rule passed.** (*The communism, from 1921, the year of the establishment of the Communist Party in Romania, until 1991, r.n.*) And behold, God has examined His people like once He used to examine Israel when he raised his hands and prayed to the Lord for salvation, when he served to other peoples or when he carried the burden of evil and Godless judges for his sins. Behold, God has examined the people who ate manna from the sky through that plate that you know too, through that body which I used in order that the sky may be able to talk to you, people of Israel from the last days, as behold, God wants to make an end of the world and evil with you, and it will be so, as it is written, and **God wants to make the beginning of a new and pure age with you, a people with heavenly bodies, which will be settled on clean ground, on new earth, and God wants to make a new Jerusalem** and to settle the ones written in the book into its middle, **as this river of life will flow with living water wealth**, and like the astrologers were guided to the manger where the saviour of the peoples was born, in the same way people will flow towards the spring of life which flows from Jerusalem, and they will stand and revive and they will add themselves to the saved ones. (*See the selection topic: „[This word is the river of life](#)⁹”, r.n.*)

Excerpt from the announcement of Saint Virginia for the Christians from the Manesti citadel, from [26-12-1990](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

***¹⁰

The heavenly word is coming down on earth. Glory for those above and peace on earth! Amen. Peace to those who I am talking to now, to those that I make My word come down for, those that I love! Amen.

Peace to you, My loved ones! Peace and joy between Me and you! Peace and blessing from Me upon you! Blessed is the one who opens for Me to come in and have dinner with him, and he with Me. Amen.

Peace upon you, My servants, My workers, the ones that I did not forget and who once I spoke with by this work, by this thread, by this ray coming down from heaven to earth! Peace and unity between Me and you, as in the beginning so in the end, for God is uttering and end for transgression on earth and for the spirit of the world, for the world has come to an end. Amen.

⁹ You can also see on: <https://app.box.com/s/nxho8n0zr0q0tvulp6ajrscvzv9ys596>
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VNo1LgWPpscExFRFZqNXRDUHc>
<https://jumpshare.com/v/SAS3pFFY1HngTjPvIBDA>
http://www.mediafire.com/download/76qazqw1o545idc/The_Word_of_God_about_the_river_of_life.pdf
https://mega.nz/#!gA1jiZYA!XzORNxDax-6_CaMb6RC2E2UaKzUXa0DziTI7Jked1pU

¹⁰ From here, the document is translated by I.A., r.n.

The God of the Most Holy Trinity is tripling His threefold work, for this is what the Lord, Jesus Christ said: «***I am going to the Father. I am going so that I may come back to you. I am going and I will send you the Comforter; I will send the Holy Spirit Who will take from Me and will deliver to you***». This heavenly coming down, this manger thorough which God is slipping in His word, is that meal that you tasted too at the beginning of this work by which the Holy Spirit is working the salvation from the end. The Holy Spirit is tripling the threefold work of the Most Holy Trinity¹¹, as the Lord is at work over Romania to make a heavenly Zion out of it and a New Jerusalem and to lift it above all the heights on earth. Amen.

My servants, My servants Ioan (*The fourth apocalyptic trumpet, r.n.*) and Veronica, My not forgotten workers! Behold, those that are part of the flock of this secrete coming down, they too have not forgotten My words, and I gave them a word to remember those that are written in the book of this work which writes that these two trumpets of Mine will sit again at this table as well, embraced by God through this work. Then I gave a word for this time, as now that time has come to cry with them into My arms, to both cry together over the time of departure, and to give a heavenly word in order to stand up and blow the trumpets upon their flock, to gather the flock together in a single heart, in a single love and fulfillment of those that now have to be fulfilled by those that want to save their lives, so that they may be to the glory that will be shown in the days to come.

My loved ones, behold, the Lord is speaking with you. Get up and be with a great heart and make a good unity with the plan lowered down by God through this means of coming down of the heavenly word, for since you have known and until now, God has been speaking here and telling the secret of His plans for these days, for behold, the days of the godly glory are coming, which John, the evangelist, wrote about. **The time has come for God to lift up the New Jerusalem**, and the time is coming for a new earth and a new heaven, worked by God, to be shown. (*See the selection topic: „[Romania – The New Jerusalem – The New Canaan](#)¹²”, r.n.*)

My loved ones, My trumpets, My servants, I am the God of the Most Holy Trinity and I am at work to discover and work the secret of My plan, for the days of the Lord's glory have come, well My loved ones. The Lord has tools all over the earth which the heaven is working through, but look, the plan of My great work from the days to come; here is how I bring it here, this is how I work it here. Not even Moses' people spoke with Me as these of the nowadays speak to Me, for I was speaking with Moses, and Moses was speaking to the people, but here is how I work here. I work as you know too, the same way you too saw at the beginning of My coming down into this

¹¹ Work threefold: From Adam to the first coming of the Son - the Father's. Since first coming to the second - the work of the Son, for the salvation of those who believe in Jesus Christ. Since the second coming - the Word of God (Rev: 19/13.) - The Holy Spirit, the sanctifying work of the creature, r.n.

¹² You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/W4IIKcFYrQMYkzZwE9bN>
<https://archive.org/details/the-word-of-god-about-romania-the-new-jerusalem-the-new-canaan>
<https://app.box.com/s/dh220ol8y5b8y8i9qsu0fe3cqj5dv7cx>
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VNo1LgWPpsb3RkZngyVVIJSWs&authuser=0>
<https://docs.zoho.com/file/zjjav8e6a0a51a12449e49a03afe2628aa55e>
https://mega.nz/#!8AcnVSYA!FanFO3k1dUA8k24WYeK0n-x_ruiUTroTGOA6I8cRqLQ
http://www.mediafire.com/view/ea7ve523mo1didb/The_Word_of_God_about_Romania_-_The_New_Jerusalem_-_The_New_Canaan.pdf
http://www.bookrix.com/_ebook-lord-jesus-the-second-coming-of-jesus-christ-romania-the-new-jerusalem-the-new-canaan/

manger of My Spirit's dwelling, and I told you at that time when you separated from this thread, from this ray of light coming down from heaven, and I told Veronica; I told her that at Passover she will again lay hold of the latch of the monastery, but then it was the time for a great sifting, My loved ones, and it happened then as in the time of My body when the crows were crying a couple of days before «*Hosanna!*», and afterwards they were distracted by the words which were not translated as they translated them, and then they considered the Son of God to be guilty and gave Him to be crucified out of a madness spirit. Then this spirit went upon the apostles, who remained faithful to their Teacher as well, and it went to sift them too, but it could not do it, My loved ones, **for these were armed with fasting and prayer.** Behold, the spirit of sifting cannot be removed; **it cannot be resisted unless by fasting and praying.** This was so in all the times; the same was in the time of this work, My loved ones, for at its beginning the way was full of people, but the unfaithful multitudes were like the cloud tossed by the wind.

I have always come down through this work since then, and I have always been with the good leadership and with the good strength through the word to make a strong people so that I may work during these days through. I have worked to raise this people step by step to the top of perfection, to the top of the virtues which perform miracles, but My Christian was scared by the ascent, got distracted from Me, and let oneself be driven away by the spirit of the world, by the spirit of freedom, by the spirit of rebellion and of not understanding of the godly mysteries; and the Christian remained on the way, at tables with more liberty, with less ascension, and did not stay beside this rock; he did not stay beside this mountain out of which the cleanest spring has been coming out, the greatest teaching, for this teaching has been lifting the Christian fair and softly, step by step, up to the narrow door of incorruptible life, as it is written in the Scriptures.

Behold My loved ones, My servants, the Lord has come near to the top. The Lord is being announced with the Passover celebration and with the days of his creature's resurrection. (*See the selection topic: „[Resurrection of the dead](#)¹³”, r.n.*) Oh, if I gave the mysteries that I have them come down here; if I gave this spring into the hands of the Pharisees and scribes of these days, they would pronounce a harder punishment than then, in the time of My body, when these were accusing Me of being a law transgressor and blasphemer of God.

All the teachers of the law of today preach Me, but they do not want to follow in My footsteps, and there is no greater pain than this, and behold that Scripture which says: «*What is born of the flesh is flesh and what is born of the spirit is spirit*». The churches of today are full of bodies, but the Lord has no width, no kingdom, and the Scripture which says, «*The kingdom of God is in you*», does not apply today. The Christian of today says that he has God in his heart, but the poor Christian forgets that **God does not dwell in the body subjected to sin and that the Spirit of the Lord runs away and steps aside from the lawless ones.**

¹³ You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/ehaVIHcShxzcQZAIJQgZ>
<https://archive.org/details/thewordofgodabouttheresurrectionofthedead>
<https://www.scribd.com/document/213876823/The-Word-of-God-about-the-resurrection-of-the-dead>
<https://app.box.com/s/twymh2aaiku7cb96z0pd>
http://www.bookrix.com/_ebook-lord-jesus-the-second-coming-of-jesus-christ-resurrection-of-the-dead/
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/av099depytx0x4a>
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VNo1LgWPpsLUZvRHdudndfTEk>
<http://www.mediafire.com/view/tg7lr3u562y2g1>
<https://mega.nz/#!EA0xCabI!mTpsOAdyFzYK4e-pBDuIqQhHbfCqetBbaubGqwHrHBA>
<https://www.4shared.com/office/eFsC2uJsda>

God does not have saints on earth anymore, My loved ones, for all are subjected to the sin, lust and belly and to the spirit of the world, and behold that this is written in the Scriptures as well, that fellowship with the world is separation from God, and it also writes that the Lord is a jealous God, Who wants us only for Himself. And behold, the world is dead, all dead, dead for lack of wisdom and for lack of God's fear, for God is wisdom, and the beginning of the wisdom is fear of God and this is no longer found in the heart of Israel of today. Israel of today serves the law of belly, the law of sin, and God has no more saints on earth. The earth is full of idols, and the Lord has no more saints to worship him according to the truth. Well, My loved ones, **God's earth is the Christian, and God's heaven is the heart of the Christian.** Behold the house and behold the temple that My Christian has to build, so that I may dwell in this house and find faith, peace, life and love in it; love, but love of God.

My loved ones lift your voices up and down, lift up your trumpets and call! Get your flock together and call upon it a spirit of revival and a spirit of resurrection, for the Lord is coming down to the shepherds to ask the life of the sheep out of their hands. The Spirit of God spoke through the prophets, and it stayed written which testifies by the Scriptures that *«If a watchman of a city sees the sword coming upon those in the city and does not let the sinner know so that he may come back from his wicked way, then the blood of the sinner will be asked from the hand of the shepherd. But if the shepherd of the flock will call out and let the sinner know so that he may turn back after the truth to the right way, then the shepherd is clean of the blood of the sinner if the sinner hears the trumpet call and does not stand up to do justice. And if the city hearing the call of the trumpet turns back and works out justice, than the shepherd has saved the life of those in the city»*.

Oh, My loved ones, God is calling out by this coming down; He is calling out to the shepherds of the flock to graze the flock. God is calling out to His servants that He knows, for the servants who know the way of righteousness and have not walked in it according to the truth these will hear this word: *«I have never known you!»*. And they will hear this because they did not know God after the truth, as **to know God is nothing else than for God to live in man in all width and according to the truth.**

Oh you, that I have not forgotten, My servants, Ioan and Veronica! Behold that I give you a triple power. Amen. Get up and be an example of living which is working out miracles, for here, in your days there will be worked out miracles greater than in the beginning, for this is written: *«They who believe in Me will perform not these, but rather greater things than these»*. All the tools of the tribe of Israel, starting with Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, wanted, but did not see the days of the Lord, but they hoped for them in faith, for behold, the smaller ones of Israel were promised something better, so that the Lord could give them the reward of perfections and to work salvation through the smaller ones for the whole Israel.

Behold the voice of God! Turn your faces to your parents and to the saints who have worked the commandments of holiness and of the eternal life. Flee from slavery, and who is a slave of the sin, let him stand up and do justice towards God. **Remember how I was, My loved ones, for that is why I took up a body, so that I might strengthen your faith as you can be gods even in your bodies.** The glory which is about to come and reveal even from now could reached to the human mind by now, but it is written about it in all Scripture. **The people of the New Jerusalem will be**

a heavenly people, with heavenly bodies, and that is why it is written in the Scriptures that Israel has been sighing in his spirit to this day for the redemption of the body. Behold, the body and the heart of those from these days have to turn into a new heaven and new earth and living stones at the New Jerusalem foundation which the Lord will come soon with to the surface and which the far away peoples will flow to so that they may see the glory of the New Jerusalem. **The time of the second appearance is coming; My time is coming, My loved ones, but no one understands and no one believes anymore.** But they who pierced Me will believe because they will see it, My loved ones.

Get yourselves dressed for righteousness and make straight paths! Make a straight path into the wilderness of the world, so that the saved ones may walk in it! Give yourselves as an example upon the flock and make yourselves a new temple and a holy tent of God's saved ones! Teach the multitudes! Make a straight path in the wilderness of disbelief and cry out in time and out of time; cry out like John, the Baptizer: **«Repent in your heart and life for the one, that is written in the prophets about that is coming, is coming now!»** Cry over the multitudes, cry out in faith: *“Get up from your graves and make peace with God!”* Call out as I also called out; call out and command to these dry bones, so that these dead ones may rise My loved ones! Let them be raised for righteousness and be found holy and clean! Call out as I called out: **«Lazarus, get up!»** for that Lazarus meant the illustration of My tribe of today who forgot My commandments and who walks in the way of death, My loved ones! Call out over Israel: *“Israel take the coat of righteousness on you for the time of your glory has come. Eat the food the first ones in Eden ate and live the same way as they lived until falling into disobedience when they ate from the forbidden apple! Put an end, Israel, to the fleshly sin and make peace with God! As it was at the beginning of your work, the same will be at the end of his thing, for the iniquity will be lifted up and the ephah will be put back to its place, for God spoke this.*

Israel feed on heavenly manna and do not rebel from now on anymore! You have seen what happened to Moses' people, who was nourished with imperishable food and murmured against heavenly manna and wanted flesh and sin again.

Israel, do not take the life of God's creature to eat the body of the creature made by God. (The flesh of animals, r.n.) Do not turn your belly anymore into a grave of bodies which have life from God! It is enough, Israel! The Lord wants to show you the entrance gate into Canaan, and wants to set the Eden again in your land! Do not work out evil deeds which you cannot reach into heaven with. Do not do any more evil Israel, and be a holy people! From small to great dress, Israel, for righteousness, for there will be no more death, and death will be swallowed up by the victory from these days!”

My loved ones be true apostles, by My apostles, by the apostles of My Romania, for Romania is My bride, and I have loved her since her birth. **Romania will be holy; it will be a people with heavenly bodies, for nothing perishable, nothing corruptible will remain in this citadel of heavenly brightness.** All peoples will receive light from this blessed mountain and they will drink water from this rock from which the fountains of life will spring and from which the fruits of the tree of life will be shared. Amen. (See the selection topic [„The mystery of humankind salvation - the mystery of incorruptibility”¹⁴](#), r.n.)

¹⁴ You can also see on:

My loved ones be My true sons, as I am the true Son of My Father.

I have got this loved child (*The bishop Irineu-Bistrițeanul, r.n.*) through whom I will work out a clean, new and eternal church. I have put My spirits; I have put those seven godly spirits upon him, who prophet Isaiah, My prophet, prophesied about; the one who spoke for Me. I put My spirits in him. You take as well and work together with him; work well with him for he knows from Me and has the good power upon him, the power which is working out power, and behold, I will be well pleased with him for My church from the end and no one could thwart My establishments, and who can break down what I do? But hide the secret of My spring, My loved ones, My apostles, My servants, you that I do not forget, and behold, you that now are not separated from Me. Work to do My wills with all the love that I also worked, and put aside that mercy which is harmful for the soul and for the salvation of My creature; and let My creature not turn back to the carobs of the sins, for who dies again, dies and is over with him, and is put aside.

Peace to you that are not separated from Me! Peace and a spirit of resurrection over the peoples! Peace and heavenly life in you, for I tell you the truth: he who is not born of the heaven, will not be with the heaven, whoever he may be.

Peace and victory over death and sin! Let you sow peace and justice and faith in time and out of time, for the righteous one will be alive out of faith! Amen.

Glory for those above and peace upon you, **My servants, Veronica and Ioan, who are counted by Me in the number of the seven trumpets since the reign of Edom and of the red beast**, (*The communist dictatorship, r.n.*), which has reached to the point of changing My times and holidays, and which has put death over the life of My church until it was done desolation and abomination into My church. But behold, the Lord is rising and girding and putting back to their places the establishments damaged by the time of wickedness, for God is the Lord of powers. Amen. Behold, the God of patience is putting on the garment of justice and the coat of power, so that He may put aside the rotten ones and to raise the strong, eternal and living reinforcements on the old ruins.

Peace and faith to you and unity between you and Me by this heavenly bond which has never been worked with in the people of Israel, but love the work of God! Peace and living unity, as in the beginning, so in the end! Peace and love, as in heaven so on earth!

Peace to you My love ones! Amen, amen, amen.

The word of God upon the apocalyptic trumpets: the priest [Ioan](#) and the [nun Veronica](#) from Vladimirești, from [16-01-1991](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

... I have the highest credit in heaven, as I was a working trumpet towards the end of times, and it abode within me the word of the seven thunders which spoke in the time of the apocalyptic vision, which were sealed by God unto your days, for these days were reached by you, and you did

<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VNo1LgWPpsZDF6VIJGelQ3Wws&authuser=0>
<https://app.box.com/s/2bvi4bp6mf0ycnqd0m56pssvz7tnrvb3>
https://mega.nz/#!0A0GSDzR!qN_vKoA04DHblZgXAweFR7-hk!TIY08nNTPFK6Vtgs

not want to understand and to believe. Then those seven thunders spoke, but those words were sealed and were not written, but they have been written in your time, sons. They have sounded all the time since then, the angels of God on earth, and brought into fulfillment all that has been written in the book of God's prophets. But towards the end of the fullness of time God used the trumpets, that were written about in the book, to sound in the time of the apocalyptic reign of the beast, and God came, in the time of my body, to blow the trumpet before the one of the second appearance of the Son of God, Jesus Christ, for it is written that those written in the book will be shown at the end of the fullness of the times written in the book.

Excerpt from the word of the holy Virginia to the Christian people in the time of trial, from [25-03-1991](#).

Let this be a blessing and a testimony day, for Christ, the light of the resurrection, is working today a miracle of the multiplying of the living and prepared hearts for the work in the corner top, by which the multitude dressed in white robes is gathering together in one place, that one which will stand before the throne of heavenly Lamb singing the new song of the Jerusalem coming down from heaven.

Peace to you! By open doors, peace to you! I am. The Lord of the powers is My name. I am. Do not be afraid. Peace over your hearts! Peace and unity; as in heaven so on earth!

When the time came to ascend to My Father after I finished the work that I came incarnated for, I was with the chosen ones, with My disciples in Galilee. I was talking with them, and they asked this: «**Lord, is it not really the time now to put back to its place the kingdom of Israel?**» And I answered them this: «**It is not for you to know the years and the times that My Father kept under His command**». This is what I told them, because this mystery was sealed in the Holy Spirit. **The Holy Spirit is the God Who works in this time to finish His work**, and behold, the Holy Trinity is coming to an end with this threefold work, for the **God of the Holy Spirit is coming to an end with His work**. **This is the time that the kingdom of Israel to be put back to its place**. Behold the last secret, the most waited for, for all the heaven together, bearing in its bosom all the holy working descent, has been waiting to put back to its place the kingdom of Israel. All the heaven rejoice, as for a long time it has been waiting for these days, and behold, the heaven sees them coming. I want you to know that it was yours, My love ones from this time of heavenly glory. The Holy Spirit is the Comforter promised by the Son of God, the One Who takes from heaven and lets it be known. My apostles who accompanied Me in the time of My body rejoice now that the time came for the answer of their question to be heard. That was the last word between Me and them, and then I ascended from them and I did not answer, for this answer did not belong to them.

My peace and the gift of My peace upon the one that I have met now! I put My joy upon you, son loved by heaven. I missed to sit in counsel with Me, for I sat in counsel with you by this heavenly thread, and I stayed at the other end of this work, at the beginning of this work, son. I wanted at this end too; at the end of this work to talk with you, for she is almost over too. We are close to the big feast, My love, My loved child. You are written into the book of this work, son, Vasilică. This way you are written. The heaven rejoices at the work of your apostleship, at the fruit of your work. **The time has come to reveal Myself, My loved friend**. This is what I told My disciples: «**No longer do I call you servants, for the servant does not know what his master does, rather I call you My loved friends**». Behold, I want you to know what I do, as I said to My beloved

one, to John, the loved one: «***Do not write what the seven thunders spoke; do not write. Seal what these thunders spoke until the end of the end***». Behold that time, My love. I arose to gather together the good thing and to make perfect the flock of the blessed Romania. **Romania is the chosen country by which God puts back to its place the kingdom of the New Jerusalem.** It is written in the book coming down that the Lord will choose Jerusalem again, and this will be in the days of distress. It is great trouble on earth; the fog is thick; the faith is big; but this is what I said in the time of My body: «***Not only these miracles; rather those that believe in Me will work things greater than these, as I go to My Father***». Behold My love, it will be so. I will gather together all the flock, called, chosen and faithful, and I will make only one out of it and I will blow from heaven, so that those that are written may be fulfilled, for this is written: «***I will pour out of My Spirit on old men and young men, on servants and handmaids and they will be filled with the knowledge of the Holy Spirit and I will prophesy among them and I will gather them together from the four winds of the earth and I will bring them into the country of Israel, in the country of the New Jerusalem, the one that come down from heaven.***”

I used the trumpets written in the book in this time, and behold, I sound the first trumpet before the second coming, for I will reveal Myself as it is written. I will fill with a seen glory this Romanian land, this Canaan which I have been working on with the word of the seven thunders which have been spoken in this time. I used a body that you know, ([St. Virginia](#) - the sixth trumpet, r.n.), and I spoke by this body and brought into view My plan and My work of ending of God’s secret. This body is now with Me and I gave her a great favor, son, for she had carried Me for twenty-five years, so that I could speak once again on the earth.

Excerpt from the Word of God to father Visarion Iugulescu, from [06-05-1991](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

This is the place of the testimony for the beginning of God’s kingdom, for the Lord is in this holy place and is speaking from here, and it is heard all over the earth, and the earth exults and renews itself from place to place at God’s voice. And multitudes of people will come and flow from all sides to see and know **the Lord’s glory which will be shown upon this chosen Jerusalem, upon this heavenly Jerusalem, for the mystery, which is worked out by the word, is coming down from heaven into this dwelling.**

From the very beginning God has been working everything by His word, and nothing was done without Him making it known beforehand, and then He set to work and He worked by His word through the prophets, and it was nothing worked out without His works being proclaimed by the prophets. **It is written into the book of the prophets about these days too, when the Lord is getting up to choose the Jerusalem again,** and to choose again all the faithful ones, and to come into them to be their God and to go with them presenting them as the light upon the world, so that the world may come to life under this light.

Here, I sit in a heavenly counsel with you, My children, that I gathered together to be with Me during this time and to work for Me and to be here now as workers together with the heavenly mysteries, which work to establish on the earth the things that will come down from God by the word. Neither of you are strangers here for you are chosen and prophesied about and have your election for this time since your birth, for this work and for this place which you were picked up in by a godly trumpet. I sit again with you in counsel, for the heavenly word is the roof, the power

and the work for which you stand alive during these days. A very little time, children, and everyone around you, and all who struck you, and all who heard of you by the testimony of the word coming down here from heaven and spread all over, for which the heavenly word came down, a very little time, and everyone will see and rejoice of the work which was done by God with you.

I have the trumpet of this time and I sounded it and I put the sounded words under a mystery and a sealing; I put them until they are to be take over and proclaimed from the top of the roofs, as it is written by the word of God. I woke up the trumpet from its place, and I spoke by it on the earth, and behold, I raised then from that town a son and planted him out here, into this land, where this holy place is built. I came by the word and put the spirit and the holy anointment on the crown of this son and I made him an intercessor between Me, a prayerful man for the people which ate from this heavenly table, the people which spoke with God by this heavenly word coming down on the earth during these days; however, **it has never been a more perfect work like this in all ages**, for the people of Moses spoke with Me, but not like this people. And behold, this people has in its midst more than the people of Moses had, for the Lord spoke with Moses, and Moses spoke to the people the word of God, but in this heavenly work, the word of the Lord was face to face with the word of the Christian. The Lord spoke this time with Israel mouth to mouth, and the Lord will perfect this mystery upon this people, and then for all the nations, for all God's creature. I came down in a living spirit and a heavenly anointment on the forehead and upon the hands and in the heart of this son from here, and he said this: „*Behold, Lord, I am your servant. Be it to me according to Your word*”, and since then the Lord has been resting upon this holy place, for this place is holy and this roof is to be feared, for all the hostile powers, and the hosts of the evil spirits cry far away from the bounds of here when they see that the end of their evil work is being prepared; when they see this thing which is being worked out among the walls of this holy roof.

This roof is the sealed mystery of the seven thunders which spoke in the hearing of John, the Evangelist, in the time of his apocalyptic vision, which is written into the Book of the Truth. This mystery was sealed until this time, as it was written, and behold, the time is coming for this fountain to be unsealed; this spring of work which flows from heaven into the midst of this people, for Romania is the New Canaan, which will spring now into the eyes of all the nations.

I had heavenly signs come down into this holy dwelling and I will rise with the mystery that I am working at now in this covering. I am preparing this path and I am with all the heavenly hosts at work over those from here and I keep them under a heavenly helm, and they walk completely according to the word that is among them from the heaven and are faithful to the word of God.

Behold the God's word for he, who is written down with his whole name on this earth here, for there is another name written down on this earth, and the Lord sees the name of this son that is written beside the name of God's chosen and anointed one. (*It is about the earth which the monastery is built on, the owners being two brothers, r.n.*). The son who has a heavenly anointment is Mine with everything that belongs to him. When I entered the Zacchaeus' house, he believed in Me and bowed down with all his heart before the Lord saying: «**Lord half of my goods I give so that You may be the Savior of my kindred**», but this son said this: “*Lord, behold Your servant. Be it to me according to Your word.*” And, behold, My lovers, My word has always been since then before My son, and he has done it according to My word. He gave himself over not only with half

of his goods, but he completely gave himself over with all he had from God. But the boundary of this land, sealed by God, and the boundary of this covering, sealed by the godly anointment myrrh, has another name written in it; the name of the son of this land contained within the sealed limits of this mystery. There is still another step, and these boundaries will be sealed even better, for the Lord is the Master of the sky and of the earth, and the Lord works according to the plan made out from eternity, and no one can stand in the way of those that are set from the beginning, for everything that is contained within the limits of this boundaries, will be a sealed land and will give light and share resurrection around and over the nations that will hear of this heavenly glory, and that will come closer, and will not be able to climb over the wall, for no one that is filthy, unclean, or accustomed to defilement and fornication of any kind will be able to enter; and he will be called the rock of foundation of the church for God's creature resurrection. Behold, in a few days we lay the witness rock of this beginning of the new church and it will be to raise an altar of witness, which will speak about those that have been worked secretly, according to the commandment coming down from the heaven.

Be careful, son of these parents, for your younger brother belongs to the Lord with everything that he has; with all his life. Take heed and do not forsake the Lord Who is speaking, for if those from the beginning did not escape the punishment because they did not listen to the word which was speaking on the earth, how much more those from now who hear the word and depart from He Who speaks from the heavens. Take heed, take heed to God's word, for here is what the Lord is speaking to you: the land of this boundaries has a heavenly election, and the Lord has worked in this time and sealed it to be a holy land and only the clean ones may tread on it; those with whom the Lord works the mystery of this time. This election was from the beginning, and this is a land chosen by God. The eye of the Lord was all the time upon this patch of the holy land, and the work of the Lord, which was prophesied to be worked out on this land, came down in due time. This covering is holy, **and it is worked in it a threefold sacrifice every day, after a godly commandment.** There is still a little time and the Lord makes a great light and a visible glory upon this covering. It is the covering of the testimony of this time when the Lord was at work.

I raised from the town you come from, this working trumpet to the end of the world times, and to the beginning which comes after the end of the wicked things. I raised Verginica. I also raised another son from this town, whom, behold, I anointed with a heavenly anointment, and he is a son of the new covenant. Be wise with the Lord, for the Lord asks from you your word to write it down as a testimony. Here is what I write: this covering and this holy and sealed land belongs to the Lord's work; it is of the Lord's plan. This younger son is the successor of this foundation. His name is written in the right of the inheritance from here, for he belongs to God and only to God and he is the heir of this family which is written down as the founder of this land, of this covering which hides the Lord in his manger. Rejoice for the Lord raised a savior from the mist of this house for the salvation of this entire house. Amen. Speak your word for the Lord is here and is writing the speech of your word. Behold, your inheritance will serve from now on to the work, for which this inheritance was meant to be, as near this holy covering the Lord is building now a strong tower, a tower of testimony, **a rock of resurrection and of the beginning of the holy and clean church; a new and righteous church,** a dwelling of testimony over the nations of the earth, which will be here from all sides to see the glory of this land. (*See the selection topic: „[The true church](#)¹⁵”, r.n.*) All who live within these boundaries work for Me; they work after My word and

¹⁵ You can also see on: <https://app.box.com/s/3095ejhegchplidfae4y>

belong to Me, and I will make them useful and to the salvation for many nations, which will bow down to the New Jerusalem of this time, **for Romania will be the New Canaan and will have the leadership of New Jerusalem over it, which, behold, is coming down from heaven through the word; and behold, the heavenly Jerusalem takes life from this beginning from here.** This land and this new covering has a heavenly dwelling come down, a heavenly and clean living, and this is the power from which a living life, a new heaven and a new earth will be seen upon the nations. They who live in this land can do nothing by themselves, for they are submitted to the heavenly power and to the word from heaven which accompanies them in any work which is to be fulfilled.

Excerpt from the Word of God for the appointment of the land of the garden of the Holy of Holies of the New Jerusalem, from [08-07-1991](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

Behold, I am now too with Mine through the word, from beginning to the end of the ages; I am forever with Mine, for I am endlessly in they who are Mine, as I promised. I came down with the word in the midst of this people and I have the manger of My word here, where, look, we build a tower of witness, a strong tower, a rock of resurrection, for the testimony of the word that I worked with; it is the rock that now we build on the new beginning, for it is new, it is a new covenant; it is a beginning of righteousness, of cleanness, of holiness, as in heaven so upon this beginning. And we will establish a word of testimony to this foundation, and new days of feasting, and we will celebrate here the resurrection and the Holy Spirit, **and we will celebrate the name of the trumpet that the Lord worked** (*Through which the Lord spoke, r.n.*) **at during this time for the unsealing of the seven thunders which spoke in the time of the apocalyptic vision, about which the apostle of love, John, the Evangelist, testified, for his spirit was also emptied into this vessel that God spoke through during this time, because the angel said then to John: «Take the book and eat it, for you will have to prophesy once more, in the last time».**

When I came in the flesh on the earth, the Father worked secretly in Me, and no one knew that I was the Son of God and that I came from the heavenly Father and from the Holy Spirit; no one know until the voice which came from the Father spoke: **«This is My beloved Son, in Whom I am well pleased»**. The Father worked secretly to fulfill His work that was through Me. This way He worked during this time as well, as Verginica had carried Me for twenty-five years, and I spoke mouth to mouth with Israel during this time, and I spoke through Verginica, and she was hidden from the understanding of those around, as this work was so. I took Verginica to Me and then I sent her again on the earth, as this was written in the book of this prophecy. I raised her spirit and Verginica has sons on the earth, for her sons gave birth and they have sons from Verginica. She is the one who will stand as the foundation of this rock and on this rock; on this rock, this dwelling will stand as a witness. (See [The Life of Saint Virginia](#)¹⁶, r.n.)

<https://drive.google.com/file/d/0B0VNo1LgWPpsUUNaeHVjdkE4SVE/view?usp=sharing>

http://www.bookrix.com/_ebook-lord-jesus-the-word-of-god-about-the-true-church/

<https://mega.nz/#!hVtgjLJR!vhg5QR1Qc82yxTW84Y2Q2EX6IrNeT3FA97Oqvlhpe4A>

<https://docs.zoho.com/file/otj66e1273141698b4b688b1111d7b424e2e5>

¹⁶ You can also see on: <https://drive.google.com/file/d/0B0VNo1LgWPpsdllsWTZpdGJVbEE/edit>

<http://en.calameo.com/books/0010754689b7017317461>

http://www.bookrix.com/_ebook-disciples-disciples-the-life-of-saint-virginia/

Excerpt from the Word of God to His elected Irineu, from [15-07-1991](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

— Verginica do not get lost, for in your days, in the days to come after you, it will be for you to get up again and to feed a great people, for your spirit will work from Me and sow a seed of resurrection and We will have a new family and a new people, a new vine and a new wine, in the kingdom that will be established by God. You will not die, Verginica, My love. You had carried Me in your vessel for twenty-five years; you had carried God, the Word, Which spoke during that time once again with Israel. If Moses is alive and is working during this time, there was more in you than in Moses, for I was speaking with Moses and Moses was speaking to the people the word from Me, but with you it was not so. **You were the trumpet that I sounded before the appearance of My glory.** You were the whistler that I played to teach Israel the new song, the song of those that are redeemed. **You were My word. Do you hear what you were?** Do you hear what I, God, the Word, say? I am God, the Word, Verginica, and you were My word and My tabernacle in which I dwelt and I lived among the people in the days of your body. But in the days of your spirit, I am united to you, for you are the little shepherd of your people. I asked you in marriage, My love, even since you were in the womb of your mother, and I promised you to be Mine and I took you and whitened and adorned you with My jewelry, and then I was with you and I loved you. And from Us and from My work with you, and from your work with Me a people was conceived out of God's word, which lived on My word, for it is written: *«Man shall not live on bread alone, but on every word which proceeds out from God».*

My Verginica, My loved one, My church, the dwelling of My glory! Oh, how much I have been speaking to this people from the door of your tent, which sheltered Me, God, the Word! Oh, My love, how much you have loved Me! For I took you and I brought you into My chambers and behold, I exalt your love now.

Oh, daughter of New Jerusalem, get up! This is what I told you, get up and sing the song of resurrection to your people! Get up and let Us go and gather the vine before the lengthening of the evening shadows! Here is your time. **Get up and cry out in the streets; sound the trumpet, so that the keepers of My vine may hear and get ready for watching, as the Master of the vine is coming! Tell them, Verginica, that I am the Lamb of God, Who is coming again, as it is written.** I am the One Who went up to My Father in order to come again to those who are Mine, to those whom I have from the world. I went up and since then I have been standing near My Father and working with those that My Father gave Me from the world, and behold, **during these days I have been preparing My people that will be dressed into the white garment and the redemption song will be sung;** I prepare the people that will stand before the throne of My glory, before the day of My glory. It is written that I will send My messenger before this day, and I will send him to turn the sons to their parents, and the parents to their sons, lest I come and strike the small one of Israel.

Excerpt from God trumpet sounding and of St. Virginia's over the Christians in the city Bucharest-Ferentari, from [01-02-1992](#)

It is a great celebration and in the middle of it there lies Verginica within the mantle of glory and celebrates with the saints the passing of seventy years from her coming among the people. Verginica's coming is a great mystery, but the mystery of her coming among the heavenly saints is great, as that power for you has been since then a heavenly garment and a strength which you were dressed with, the ones who were found next to her when she entered the heavenly glory. Blessed are the Christians who have Verginica. Blessed are the ones who know well how to have her. She is standing next to the Mother of the Son of God. **She has the passing of the nowadays days when those in the great tribulation** (*The persecution of the communist regime against the sons of God, r.n.*) **entered and enter the mystery of the heavenly kingdom worked on earth.**

Blessed are those who have understood the mystery of this work of God, which was born from Verginica. I told you that she would be shown herself to those who know her, and her glory which she got from God will be seen, for her body was My obedient abode, and I would work with her more than with Moses in front of heavenly glory. **She is accompanied in her work by Moses and Elijah, the same way as I was, but she has My dear Mother and the son given to her by Myself when I was on the cross, and everybody works in the time of Verginica, all saints and fathers, all the archangels and angels, all entered with Verginica the great celebration of Romania's preparation, for that visible glory of the kingdom of Jesus Christ, the Son of God. And the Master of the vineyard shall come and it will be a heavenly beauty and the blessings will be divided for each group, for each glory, and the seats will be set, but then the heavenly table will be spread,** and the Lord will be working with heaven and will sit at the heavenly table together with those who have been working on the earth for the preparation of the wedding room and for the music which will be sung by choirs of angels above the new earth that rises from it and which will yield the fruit of that life without death of eternity.

Excerpt from God's Word, on the Sunday of all saints, from [13-06-1993](#)

I have prepared a vessel of clay and I have worked to be a trumpet for Me, so that I may have how to speak, to leave My word to you, to those that are written into the book of My Father; for you to be born again by this work. And if you know from the Holy Spirit that I am, **I have come to be always with you by the word and for you to be My people.** I shall be your God and you shall be My sons, as it is written: **«I shall dwell in them and I shall walk and be their God, and they shall be My people, and God Himself shall be with them and shall wipe out any tear on their cheek».**

I have been looking back for forty years and see Verginica giving herself over under the burning of the Holy Spirit that I came With to ask for her hand, so that I may make her a trumpet of God's word and to lift up a lighted people into the middle of this people that God loves, and that He prepares to be His throne and path of glory upon the nations. I came from heaven into the way of a child that I had poor in her spirit, very poor in rank, little and tiny poor child among people, and I let My Holy Spirit upon her that she might know through Me, and to know Me and to give herself over under the heat of the Holy Spirit and that I may speak with My word through her in order to give food from heaven to the people who was written about that would be borne by My work with Verginica. Oh, and what a desolation was that wilderness that I passed through with you, people called by the Lord at the wedding table! (*The time of the communist dictatorship, r.n.*). As if I saw that those that were before you did not want to come; if I saw that they were looking after their own business; if I saw that they got entangled with those that were taken out today and

that they went on doing their own things, then I got out on the road and cried bitterly in front of My table full of the things from Me, and I said to see the table full. And I started to cry and look to see the poor, the lame, the dumb, the wondered away, and the lepers coming, but they did not know how to come; they did no longer know the path, if those that were teaching them did no longer watch with God and did no longer know that the Bridegroom has to come. I was crying over and over, and I was morning after My sheep, and they did no longer know how the voice of the Shepherd was. And then I left from place to place, at crossroads, and I called out from the tent of this child who let herself be used by God; and you came to My holy table, you people that were written about to be for this work, and I have been sitting with you at the table since then, and I have been teaching you to eat and how to eat and what to eat and what not to eat, so that you may be alive in the valley of the death which is opening its mouth to swallow God's creatures. Oh, and I saw you hungry again, and I saw you going down, as the child who does not eat loses his strength and withers away, and you have to blossom and open now, as the time that I spoke about is coming upon you, people waited for by God. As I raised from you sons, and sons of your sons, and I go before you to bring you to Jordan and to bring you into Canaan; to place you in the garden of Eden, so that it may have you, people of Jerusalem, which is to appear upon you and from you.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Assumption, from [28-08-1993](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

I speak a heavenly word upon the manger of My word in the middle of Romania. I am the Lord of your spirit and body, as your body is from My body until the fullness of the times of the heavens, oh, My Romania, the country of My choice! And why My Father chose you? Oh, you were born once with Me into the world. My Father made you a body; He made you a body at the same time with My body as well, and then He breathed a spirit of live upon you, as the first one that I called, (*Andrew, the apostle, r.n.*), came to you and made you Christian, and baptized you into My name and that is why you are called the first called among the nations. But do your kindred really know this mystery? Does it really believe this heavenly miracle?

You were beautifully worked in the midst of the nations of the earth, as **your land carries a great mystery that you do not know, and this mystery taught you secretly to be good and not to want anything from your neighbor, and it is only you that fulfilled this commandment among the nations of the earth.** And you kept yourself a bride for Me, as My Father betrothed Me with you at your birth, and God has been dwelling in you by His Spirit, because you did not love other gods, from your birth and until the end of the first church that lived with His body in your midst. And then you, pure and not defiled one, let yourself be deceived; and then it was chosen from you to the right and to the left, and My faithful sheep remained but a few to My right, and the other, trying to divide Me in two, tore their first shirt and took a new shirt and a new behavior, and from one you became two, My church, as in you, Romania, My Father has worked the last prophecy, and you have been aware of this.

And when the devil was released to work before My coming, as it is written, (*The communism in Romania, r.n.*), you, My church did not watch then, and sin entered you and you turned your face from your parents and from you. And behold, it is an unapprehended mystery, as from a loose woman, from a loose church that deceived her lover, antichrist was born; (*See the selection*

topic: „[The antichrist and the apocalyptic beast¹⁷](#)”, r.n.) he who caught you in sin and since then he has always devastated you and dirtied the garment of your body. But your Bridegroom redeems you and makes an escape from your midst, as you have been from the beginning in the right faith, and your Lord does not forgive your first garment.

I am the One Who has the keys of death and hell; I have them since I bound the evil one, and I gave you the key of My kingdom to stay in it and not get out of it and not go and work at another master. **But behold, the opposing spirit was released in its time and surrounded your town**, but I come again and as then I will overcome for you, My church from the end. But you are estranged from the beginning; the man from the end is estranged from the beginning, as the one from the end did not sacrifice himself with his body and did not know the one who kills his spirit, the one that **surrounded the town of his spirit**. But look, I am into your midst, and you do not know the time of your visitation, which comes with Me to you, as I started to call out the trumpets, (*The first apocalyptic trumpet: the prophet and priest, [Iosif Trifa](#), r.n.*), once with the release of the evil one, (*The year 1921: the foundation of the Communist Party in Romania, r.n.*), and I did My work, and I will overcome by it, as from you, Romania, I have raised sprouts and I called out during all the red time, and My Spirit was awake into your midst. And the first church will come to life in you and it will be built again, as God works and joins the end with the beginning, and there will be a New Jerusalem on the earth.

My Romania, wake your shepherds up and get together in My Spirit and feed on a clean pasture, like those from the beginning that ask for their redemption crying: «**Until when, Lord?**». Wake up your shepherds well, to shepherd you and not to rule upon you, and not to take the keys of My kingdom and hide them from your face. **I call out the trumpet upon you. I am, and I am into your midst by the word to wake you up from the death**. Get up and do not give yourself to the time of this world, for it is the time to get up and to stand before Me. I am, and I am in your way with My way, to get your together and to take your cross and make a flag of victory of it for you. But look, My shepherds drive Me away like the one that breaks off, and as those of then they say that I am not. I am; I am by the word and work by the word to clothe My bride in a heavenly, clean and holy dress, but your shepherds came out to Me with swords and sticks, as at that time. I knocked at their door to tell them about Me and about you, but they reign and rest and do not want to get out of themselves, so that they may come in Me.

Behold, I make a new thing, a heavenly work into your midst, a heavenly time and a heavenly body over My church in you, Romania that are blessed by My Father. And I will fulfill it by the word; and the end is joined to the beginning, and the earth is joined to the heaven into a visible thing. I knock at the door; I stand and knock. And if someone opens at My voice, I will dine with him by the word and I will reveal Myself to him, as I love those that are humble, and I will make those that are haughty in their spirit bow down, and it will be heard the Scriptures

¹⁷ You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/kl33rFijFm5dw6ychU9>
<https://joom.ag/INWC>
<https://www.scribd.com/document/238108863/The-Word-of-God-about-antichrist-and-the-apocalyptic-beast>
<https://docs.zoho.com/file/1d772b93b7b8892424396854c92571fc326af>
<https://drive.google.com/file/d/0B0VNo1LgWPpsVUQzUS1tUHctZmM/edit>
<https://archive.org/details/thewordofgodaboutantichristandtheapocalypticbeast>
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/t8v6747jld0u9u7>
<https://app.box.com/s/jaqpi2v4s5xxwf7kxh38>
<http://www.mediafire.com/file/k4qa0atarei3cb0>

which says: «*Where is the wise of this age?*» Behold, those that are great do not open to Me, but the infants hear My voice and rejoice seeing this day and this time.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the Synod of the Saints Archangels Michael and Gabriel, from [21-11-1993](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

Loved people, I am with the feast of the three holy hierarchs in the garden of My word. These were sent by Me to Verginica after she fulfilled My commandment for the fast of forty days in the year of 1955. **These saints had come down from heaven and brought the Holy of Holies to Verginica,** well children, and after that I came down with My word in it and I spoke to My people that was to be born of heaven by My word, and I called this people on its name and I gave it a new name, a name from heaven, a holy and a blessed name, and I blessed it and I sealed it with a heavenly anointment, and no one on the earth has got now the gift and grace like the gift and grace of this people. But who shall perceive this? Who, sons, who? As behold, there is no one to understand. This people do not understand. Not even the one who is endowed with little wisdom; he does not understand it either and one like that turned to, he turned to those in the world, if Verginica is now near Me.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the three holy hierarchs: Basil, Gregory and John, from [12-02-1994](#)

Verginica misses the people that I shepherded through her. (*Verginica - the diminutive to her real name: Virginia, r.n.*) But did you also miss My trumpet? Do you really miss it, Israel? My trumpet in you misses you and **I give voice to My trumpet over you.** I said when I came to take Verginica into heaven; I prophesied over you Israel, that the time came when I would speak holy words upon you if I had you for Me. Ask your shepherds from Me, and tell it to your people, loved shepherds; tell it what I said when I took Verginica into heaven. Seek, you shepherd who have for keeping the treasure from the end of the word coming down from Me to Israel; seek and take out from it and spread the news to Israel, so that Israel may see the fulfillment of the prophesied words.

Verginica has a voice over you in My day of feast with you. Peace to the voice of your word into Me, Verginica! And, water your flock and give it of the new vine of the wedding, of My new word and yours, so that your people may grow fat and to rejoice, for it is a day of joy; it is a day of resurrection over the sons of resurrection, over the sons of grace. Amen.

— *May it be according to Your word, Lord. Amen. Behold the voice of the Lord into my spirit.*

I am, sons. The Lord told me to be with you now. The Lord sees the burning of my spirit after you. Christ is risen! Peace on those that are great and on those that are small! Peace to those that are small and great, to those who came with love around the manger of my word in this day of heavenly Passover! It is a day of heavenly and godly Passover over Israel, for you are the Lord's people. I miss you, and I long to speak my word to those who listen. I also long for the steps of those who do not listen, who, like restless goats, hit with their little horns into the boundary and put it down and then they leave the fold and work out disobedience and do not want to be with those who come. I miss the sheep and I miss the sheep that turned into goats, for I long to give them a new birth and to be sheep again. But most I miss to speak over those who love me; I miss

you, children of my garden, and children of the manger of the word. I miss to speak too, for it is a long time since I did not sneak in with my word.

Christ has risen! over the new manger, over you, who are set to watch at the work of the manger of the heaven, at the mouth of the wellspring of the heavenly word.

Christ is risen! my loved shepherds, who remained to carry the burden of this people; but it is only a little bit of a burden and then the day of rest is coming when the Lord is visibly coming into the midst of this work.

... Christ is risen! Peace to you, and a work of a New Jerusalem from you over those who will receive the name of the Lord!

Peace to you, Israel! Peace to you from the Lord, your God! Amen, amen, amen.

– Virginia sat in counsel with Israel. I, the Lord, gave effect to Virginia’s word. She is great among the saints, and is praised and honored by Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, and by the prophets and saints. Behold, My work, which started with Verginica, has fruit and the fruit bears fruit. Let each of Israel’s body be set to the work of the fruit. And let the root, the stalk and the branches be living and working, so that the fruit may have live and lay on the wedding table.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Lord’s Resurrection, from [01-05-1994](#)

Behold, I have houses of Christians where I find three, four or five against one, who remained with My kingdom, but I have no house where one stands against three, four or five who are with Me. What a sighing for Me! There are forty years of work in your field, Israel, but where are the root, the stalk, the branches and the leaves, Israel? And where is your fruit, Israel? Oh, why did you not let yourself be worked out? Why do you not let yourself be worked out; why really? What do you want to do with you, Christian? We will soon meet each other, for your eyes will be opened to see Me, and what will you do then when you will understand that I was the Word in your midst, the sacrifice of the love in the end?

I was in one body into your midst, and not even so did you know to believe. Now I speak above you and I leave the word over you to know it, and not even so do you know what to do and what to believe, for Verginica was a virgin, and she did not have any relatives of her own body to sacrifice herself for, and then she gave herself as a sacrifice for you, Israel, to redeem you, Israel, and to take you out of the world and out of idols and death and deceitfulness. She is now without body and without any place and is walking after you stretching her hand out through the thorns and dirt to pull you out to Me, because she gave herself as a sacrifice for you. I will tell you one day how her sacrifice was in Me and My sacrifice was in her, but **on that day you will see Me, loved people, and you will see her too, and you will not really know who I am and who she is, for My Spirit dwelt in her body because she was My throne on which I sat before you, Israel, to teach you the way of your life and resurrection.** She carried My Spirit after My resurrection, for after My resurrection I passed through the closed doors and I stood with the apostles. And if My body was not kept by anything after the resurrection, nor by the grave, or by the walls of the apostle’s pavilion, or by time, for now I was in Jerusalem or in Emmaus, now on the sea shore with the apostle’s fishing, you should not forget Israel that now I am after the resurrection

too, and within the power of resurrection I am at work over you, **and you should not wonder how I entered into Verginica's bosom and how I was speaking from her inside with her mouth, because you could not see Me otherwise, as you would not be able to eat My Body and Blood if you saw them as flesh and blood.** Oh, and you should not wonder how I speak with you now and how I let Myself be heard over the manger of My word to bring you My word through the watchmen of My word, for I am not a weak God. I can do everything, but you do not want to be able to work with God too and to believe that the Lord can do everything for you and for your redemption.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the holy emperors Constantine and Helene, from [03-06-1994](#)

Everyone should eat from his mother; let each one eat from the one who made him. Let the animal eat from the animal and from the food given for him from God, and **let the man eat from the man and on the food given for him by God; from God and not from the animal.** You are a man in the man; you are not from an animal to eat otherwise. Let each one eat from his mother and from God's hand, Who makes the grass spring up for animals **and vegetation as food for the people. This is how it was from the clean beginning,** but if death spoiled this clean nest, it took the chicks from the nest and threw them down on the earth, and the chicks died. But behold, God is starting again from the beginning, and establishes again those from the beginning.

Israel, learn about grace, Israel. Do not wonder that the world does not understand the things from the beginning. Why should you be angry about? The world chooses its ground, and you chose the heaven, and if you insist on being with heaven on earth, the earth will become heaven by your work, and the heaven will fight for the earth. **Do not wonder about anything; do not get upset with anything, and do the work of a new heaven and a new earth,** as for this you are chosen from the world; to be with God, and you will be of help for the time without consolation, which will come over those from the world, (*See the selection topic: „[The great tribulation](#)¹⁸”, r.n.*) as the world has come to its end, and the Lord, at the beginning. The Lord has arrived at the beginning with you, Israel. Do you rejoice, son? Do you like to be with the end? Do Adam and Eve rejoice over the valor of your spirit and body, you Israel that are for the Holy Spirit? Come back to be in your first love; the one from Eden, the one without death, and be an obedient child, Israel, and do not be curious or lustful, and do not rise to overlook God, as Adam has you to repair his garden, his life and fault, but you do not have anyone after you. Mind you do not take yourself after the world that lengthens the age. Read in the Scriptures and see what it writes about My coming, but see how you read. Read well, as it is not seen what is written into the Scriptures any longer. The teachers of the Scriptures hid the Scriptures of My coming and do no longer wait for Me to come; they do not watch any longer. They made the age longer from their own reading; they changed the words of God's book. (*In the Romanian Orthodox Bible it writes „thousands of years” instead of „one thousand years”, r.n.*). Oh, how much patience I have had during these days! When the righteous Simeon erased the word of My birth from the Virgin from the Scriptures, I worked from beside My Father and I put Simeon to shame, and I made him see what he erased from God's

¹⁸ You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/NYI2deb4dg7aGE7nuGSH>
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VNo1LgWPpsbVZ3RFJNNi1tLVU>
<https://app.box.com/s/1jebndzl652pqivln9re4r4aeuq04guw>
<https://mega.nz/#!ZdNAWCrJ!tZRZEVt9j8bYfhGVV8XjwxlR8iARJkqtNjHVEka7guk>
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/pz98gnlpm3ub8zp/>

book. But these from today, who work without their parents, who make a storm in heaven, that is into the Scriptures, what shall I do to them anymore? These are punished by what they did, as they changed the number spoken by God through the Holy Spirit; they took the books of the Holy Spirit out.

Oh, Israel, mind you do not take after the man who lengthens the sufferance that makes the evil age longer, which does not that the Lord may come with His kingdom without the age, the endless one. (See the selection topic: „[About the kingdom of God](#)¹⁹”, r.n.) **Take a look; if you put ten teachers to show you the way and the Scriptures, and they do not match each other. And how comes this?** And behold, the world does not wake up to see that its watchmen do not watch from the Lord, but rather they watch from them. Let the world do no longer that it is with Me, as it has a great sin if it says so. And I tell you again: **it is one thing to call a church with ministers, and another thing to call a church of Jesus Christ, with ministers like Jesus Christ, like its Teacher, Jesus Christ.**

Israel, I was longing to sit in counsel with you, to soothe My longing; I missed you and I wanted to refresh your spirit, Israel who loved Me. And if you have sons in you, who do not love Me, I make a spirit of love to come down from heaven, to heal your sons of coldness, Israel, so that you may not grow soft on the way with Me, Christian. Behold, I made out a heavenly celebration and a spirit of joy with the heaven. I am above you with My heaven, with My throne and with all the dwelling of My glory. Verginica (*St. Virginia, r.n.*) is celebrated by My heaven, on the feast of her birth. Behold, today you celebrate the day of My ascension into heaven, and the day of Virginia’s birth, and how well these two feasts match each other! I went and she came. I go and she comes. I ascend and she comes down. I stop from My speaking and she starts her speaking with My people. No saint is for death; no saint is unable. All the saints are clothed within God, and I do not have to tell you Israel, that Verginica lives and speaks from near God, from near Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Lord’s Ascension, from [09-06-1994](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

In the time of the faithful Abraham, I came down upon the people and I confused the languages of the people who were tempting the mysteries of the Creator. But now, here is what I have done, as **I came back to the earth again and I chose a people that My Father gave Me, and I make the languages on the earth clear into its midst and reveal their lying cover**; I reveal the skin of the lying tongue and bring the Holy Spirit to My people. The Holy Spirit is the knower and not the man. The garment of the Holy Spirit is expensive and the man cannot afford to buy it, as he has to give everything that is evil for it, not everything that he has as good. And how comes that? It is so, sons, and this is a great mystery. Man, you have to give for the garment of the Holy Spirit everything that is worse; every lust, every desire, every lie and carelessness, all the power damaging the soul and the wisdom; all of your sins you have to give in its exchange; you have to

¹⁹ You can also see on: <https://app.box.com/s/elqjjdp9027ndk3vcoi>
<https://drive.google.com/file/d/0B0VNo1LgWPpsaU9keElpdVVHSzg/view?usp=sharing>
http://www.mediafire.com/view/d21516cft3sxt8/The_Word_of_God_about_the_Kingdom_of_God_.pdf
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/8m92ccmherrqg6s>
<https://docs.zoho.com/file/otj665ed88f14dcfa4082955e8dd5c2ce78c0>
<https://mega.nz/#!gdERDQqY!YOEHQwNmcLAE5GEZYH2AKsnOkq2BZI39f6RnRTRcN5s>

wash away of yourself and take on the garment of the Holy Spirit. **I am this garment; I, with My life in you; I, with the light of the Holy Spirit in you, as the man, unless he gives himself away in return of the Holy Spirit, he cannot have the way under his foot.** One like this, steps into the void; one like that is not. That one may become a living man by the death of his lusts and desires. Behold Israel, My loved people, this is how you have got Me, and why, the unfaithful one, who does not believe that I speak with you from heaven, really marvels at you? **I speak from heaven and you hear Me, but it is not you that hear Me but the Holy Spirit, Who speaks with Me in you and above you.** You came to the manger of My word, and I take from the manger and give you food and make you glad, My people; and I come down from heaven above you and let My word upon the manger of the word. This is My nest where My word is given as the food to My people.

I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, am your Shepherd, Israel, My loved people, and it has not been such a heavenly work on earth since age. I am the voice; I am the Word of God, (*Apoc: 19/13, r.n.*) and I chose a poor and forgotten vessel, and I breathed the Holy Spirit upon it and filled it to the brim, until the river of life upon the earth started to spring from it; as from this little village I raised a little fragile sprout and I poured water at its root until it grew into a big tree and all the birds of the air nested into it. Who is this tree and what are the birds of the sky? **I, the Lord, am the tree, Who dwelt with My Holy Spirit in a working tool, in a heavenly heart, in a little girl, a trumpet that I sounded on the earth in this time of the end.** In a little sprout from this village, I dwelt into her heart and by her mouth; I, the Lord, spoke My word to a people called to this heavenly work. **And the birds of the heaven are the hearts of the sons of My people, who dwell with their spirit in My Spirit, listening to My word and fulfilling it.** And behold, this girl sprout is now taken into heaven and is working from heaven near the saints, as there is no one to work for the Lord and not to live forever. The same with you, My loved people; you will be alive forever if you listen to Me until My coming on the clouds.

Oh, Christian people, I, the Lord, have worked to give freedom to your faith and I helped you to be with Me today too, fulfilling My will, as if I took Verginica into heaven, I also prepared you further to arrive with you up until the days of victory; to remember your steps that walked on the secret little paths of this village when you were coming to the spring of the heavenly word. Then you came by stealth, (*In the time of the communist dictatorship, r.n.*), and now you come singing; you and all your sons, people loved by God. You were coming by stealth to protect My vessel that I spoke through with you, to protect My trumpet that I was speaking the heavenly word from, as the hunter of the antichrist was staying into your way to give you into the hands of the persecutor, to bring My tool into silence, into the prison, My people, as this is how all that stayed into My heavenly work suffered. I endured within the man, within the man who carried My Holy Spirit in him, as Verginica was the dwelling of My Holy Spirit and the world did not know it. It was only you, My people, only you son, that knew and saw what I have worked upon you, and you are My witness and you are with Me, as I passed you through a foggy time and I brought you to your days of feasting, and behold, My word is coming down today before you as well, as Verginica has her fruit within her feet; she has got disciples and disciples of disciples.

Blessed is he who has believed until today into My heavenly work, which I have dwelt in this village with, in this village that I spoke on the earth by. This is how the sons of the faith have been among unbelievers and this is how they have gone further with Me during the time. This is how I have you, My people, the sapling and the fruit of My work, which started in this village in

1955, and behold, there have elapsed forty years of walking into a spirit of unbelief, and I come back today with you and I make room for you to testify of My heavenly work and of My prophecy time, as I had prophesied through Verginica, and I come to fulfill those that had been prophesied for forty years through you. It was I that I prophesied, not she. She was the vessel in which I had dwelt with My Holy Spirit, with My word by her voice, as two thousand years ago, when I came down from heaven, I also came by a virgin to take on a visible body among the people; the Virgin whose name is God's Mother. And now, I have also come by a virgin into the midst of a faithful people, for the birth of My Holy Spirit, and I also nourished you Israel, My people, by a virgin. My little Mother, the mother virgin, if she had Joseph as a companion, her fiancé, it was to take care of her and to protect her and her Son, that is I, sons, during My time as a child. And Virginia, if she had a companion with her, whom all this village knows too, the company was not in the flesh, but rather in the spirit, for protection, for the covering of My mystery; however, she was a clean vessel for God, for the Holy Spirit, Who entered her body for My speaking through her. (See: „[The Life of Saint Virginia](#)”, r.n.). The word of the Holy Spirit has been born through her for as long as twenty-five years, starting with 1955 and until 1980, when I, the Lord, came and took her into heaven; and now she is working from heaven, near Me, upon My people, upon her people, as she gave birth to this people, she, from My word that dwelt in her; a people born by My word, a people born from above, from the word coming down from heaven into a vessel chosen by God.

This is My work through Verginica, My heavenly work of today, and today I let My word come down on the clouds upon the manger of My word, upon this little heavenly garden, which is called the garden of God's word, and they, who stay at the mouth of this spring of word coming down from heaven, are the watchmen children in the way of the word. My word from heaven flows like a river upon this garden chosen by Me to be the manger of My word by which I may prepare My people for the glory of My coming back on the clouds. The angels who came at the time of My ascension into the sky, told the apostles who saw Me rising upwards; they said that «***This Jesus, Who was received up from you into the sky, will come back into the same way as you saw Him going into the sky***». And here I am coming by the word, as the word is coming down from heaven to prepare the path of My coming back; to prepare the holiness and the cleanness of the people who will meet Me at My coming back. Behold, I am coming back; I am coming back soon, and I will find the world not prepared, as the world does not want to prepare her life; even now the world is drinking and eating, getting married and given into marriage; it is being born and has no time to get ready. He, who does not love God, does not clothe himself for God, but you, My people, you love Me and hear My heavenly voice and feed you with My word and grow up and come to life more and more, until the day when I am to be seen into the clouds, and then into the midst of those who wait for Me to come. (See the selection topic: „[The coming in a visible way](#)”²⁰”, r.n.) And you will be the one, who will sing, Israel; on that day, you will sing the song of the angels, who will announce My coming, as on that day the heaven and the earth will sing: «***Blessed is He Who comes in the name of the Lord!***». You are the one who sing today too around the manger of My word. Sing, son! I am above you with the heaven and I always write you down into My book, and this book will testify that you are My people.

²⁰ You can also see on: <https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VNo1LgWPpsRlc1ZzdxRjVNSmc>
https://mega.nz/#!IINnwQaa!vwmhpxLtU-XyDsihEu12o1MBgrhWf_POOIYYDuFu3kc
http://www.mediafire.com/view/64jxm0it2i1r3a4/The_Word_of_God_about_the_coming_in_a_visible_way.pdf
<https://app.box.com/s/qm5z26ff3hmun91v2h746yedt3d6hg1>

Excerpt from the Word of God at the Feast of the Assumption, from [28-08-1994](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

Behold My loved Israel, why the heavens have to perish and to be rolled up into their first place. That is why: so that the glory of the Lord may be revealed on you, those who are set in My love; so that your Creator may be seen by the eyes of your soul; and so that you may also see where your soul proceeds from, from what glory it is given to you as a gift, from what part it is broken and put into your body, and then your body will be only heavenly, for your soul will show to it to be able to see those that are gifted. Then you will see the bodiless nature and the indescribable glory, which is prevented now from being seen. Take heart Israel and do not be afraid, for I give you a heavenly command not to be afraid and to have a quick eye of your soul that you have from Me. I sit a little bit in counsel with you and I will not be long, but you need to be quick and sharpen your heavenly sight by My godly command, because I commanded you not to be afraid. Rejoice but do not be afraid, for I have always come and told you Israel; I told you everything beforehand, but I also told you to get up well and to strengthen yourself and sit well, and here is why I have told you this; so that you may not be afraid in the time of fulfillments.

Open again the book of this prophecy, for as the books of Moses, Isaiah, Jeremiah, Matthew and Paul remain, likewise, Verginica's book will also remain, Israel that is My book through her, for I was in her body as seed is in the kernel. He who wants to eat the seed in a kernel, that one has to open up the kernel to eat its seed. This is how you are to believe into My Holy Spirit, covered by Verginica's body. The same in you, child from Israel, I find shelter in you likewise; that is to be in you and you to be in Me, but not only I in you, but you in Me as well. I do not want to stay idle in you, My people, for I was working in Verginica, and I made her into a rake, hoe, pickaxe, scythe, sickle, axe and I also made her into a drinking and eating vessel and a heavenly thread to speak My word through; I also made her into a sun but why did you not see its light, little people in the eyes of your soul? Behold sons, I have a prophetic word into your midst and I have a garden with prophets in it and I also have My word in it, and this is how you should also be, Israel; you should be one single body so that My Spirit and My Body may join with you in one single body, for My mystery is great into your midst, and it hurts Me because you do not see it and because you were not worthy to know it and to be able to carry it, and behold, I come to you and I tell you: Israel get ready, for the heaven will be put aside and I will remain uncovered above you, and if you are only flesh you will melt away under the light of My glory.

Excerpt from the Word of God to the Christian people, from [16-10-1994](#).

Let My glory be in you, children of the manger of My word, and may you give forth good will upon My people of this time, upon Virginia's people, sons. Behold, I tell you a mystery and I will unseal it among My people; I tell you about the mystery of My coming of then and of now. It is written into the Scriptures: **«For the Lord Himself will descend from heaven, at the voice of archangel, into God's trumpet; and the dead in Christ will rise first, and those who are alive will be clothed with immortality, and death shall no longer be, and then we will be with the Lord forever».**

Oh, Jerusalem, My loved people, this is written into the book of testimonies, and as the Magi believed in the prophecy about the birth of the King of the world; and as they understood

from the prophets about My birth and believed; and as they left the east to follow the star to find the One born of heaven; and as they believed into the prophecies proclaimed beforehand by the wise people of the old, you should believe likewise; however, you should believe better than those, son, as they were pagan wise people that had faith in the prophecies proclaimed on the earth, but you, My people, you are Christian, and you have to understand even better than those, as behold, I reveal the mystery of My coming. This is written into the Scriptures: **«The Lord Himself, at the voice of archangel, into God's trumpet, will descend from heaven».**

Oh, Jerusalem, My child of today, My baby, My people of today! I gave Verginica's name. (*Romanian diminutive of Virginia, r.n.*) I called her God's trumpet into your midst, Jerusalem of today. Verginica was called God's trumpet, and you did not understand My coming by the declared word of the Scripture. When I came down in the body by My Mother, the Virgin, I came down at the voice of the archangel and I came for appearance, and now I have come and descended through God's trumpet, as it is written: **«At the voice of archangel, into God's trumpet». I would come down from heaven into her, My people; I was coming down into My trumpet from heaven, and I was before her to raise you from the dead and to raise your dead to life, for if you were hearing My voice, all of your body would hear it; all of your people, all of your kindred down to Abraham, son, down to your thousand generation, down to Abraham, the father of all the faithful, and all of your dead would come to life at the voice of God's trumpet; and as for you, that were alive, I would take you into My work to stay in it, My child of today.** (*See the selection topic: „Resurrection of the dead²¹”, r.n.*)

Have you stayed in My work, son? Behold, I made a sieve to match the grain of wheat and now it will be seen how you have stayed in My work, My child from (*Romanian*) Jerusalem. I made a sieve and I will sift with it the sons of this people. In the time of Noah I also had a sieve and I put everyone into it, and nothing was left within the sieve but the grain of wheat, the clean and whole grain in obedience and faith. (*See the selection topic: „As in the days of Noah²²”, r.n.*) During this time, I have also made a sieve for My people, and I tell My people to be like the grain of wheat; like the grain of wheat: whole, clean, spotless and pure. What is whole, ripe, clean and healthy will remain into the sieve, and what is small, barren, unripe and foreign to Me, will go

²¹ You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/ehaVIHcShxzcQZAIJQgZ>
<https://archive.org/details/thewordofgodabouttheresurrectionofthedead>
<https://www.scribd.com/document/213876823/The-Word-of-God-about-the-resurrection-of-the-dead>
<https://app.box.com/s/twymh2aaiku7cb96z0pd>
http://www.bookrix.com/_ebook-lord-jesus-the-second-coming-of-jesus-christ-resurrection-of-the-dead/
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/av099depytx0x4a>
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VNo1LgWPpsLUZvRHdudndfTEk>
<http://www.mediafire.com/view/tg7lr3u562y2g1>
<https://mega.nz/#!EA0xCabI!mTpsOAdyFzYK4e-pBDuIgQhHbfCqetBbaubGqwHrHBA>
<https://www.4shared.com/office/eFsC2uJsda>

²² You can also see on: <https://joom.ag/yt8C>
<https://jumpshare.com/v/s6c8zE9A0wOr8GaMk8OJ>
<https://archive.org/details/the-word-of-god-about-now-as-in-the-days-of-noah>
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VNo1LgWPpsbzNLymlySWphZEK>
<https://www.scribd.com/document/210326639/The-Word-of-God-about-now-as-in-the-days-of-Noah>
<http://www.mediafire.com/file/651wsyggwdoo8gb>
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/omr0dywdn2uio3w>
<https://app.box.com/s/8akopzqyusuj0b5es3plqh37xcs2sxc8>
<https://www.4shared.com/office/1-g2OPGfig>

through the sieve. I do no longer have time ahead, as **I have come and always told that the sons of this work are the end of the man's age.** (See the selection topic: „[The End of the world and the Day of the Lord](#)”, r.n.) Oh, little from Jerusalem believed My words. They ascribed them to man and did not believe that they were from Me, and if they did so, those who did not know to believe and fulfill, remained with this age. If the child of this people had said as the Virgin, My Mother did: **«Behold, the handmaid of the Lord; be it to me according to Lord word».** And behold, child of Jerusalem, if you have stayed into My work, it will be seen now, as in the sieve of selection and sifting the whole grain will remain, and that is why I have always said to you to fall in love with Me, Jerusalem, as I am also in love with you. But now I want to see the one who was faithful to Me and to take him at My bosom and to be forever with him, as it is written into the Scripture, for Verginica was God's trumpet through which I came down on the earth to you to give you birth, Jerusalem, so that you may stay then embraced with Me, and to give you My embrace and to call you Jerusalem; and to have you in My heart, to have you in My heavenly heart, as I have a heart son; I have a heart like the man, and you cannot say that I do not have.

I was born of the man at the voice of the archangel, and I was born in a wonderful way, and the Virgin, who I became flesh into, also remained virgin after My birth. I was born in a wonderful way, and you cannot understand it. You need a great faith, son. My father gave Me birth from a Virgin; He got Me out through the closed doors, and he did not spoil the Virgin's body, and the Virgin's body remained virgin.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the Nativity (the Lord's Birth), from [07-01-1995](#) (25-12-1994 Old style / after the Julian calendar) (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

I have a great anointing into this little garden. **I sent the three holy hierarchs to Verginica after her fasting of forty days and forty nights, and they gave Me to her of a heavenly bowl; they gave her My Body worked out by heaven, by the three hierarchs who are at the beginning of the foundation, together with My first apostles.** This was the gift that I gave to Verginica after her fasting for forty days. The gift was Jesus Christ brought from heaven by the hierarchs from heaven. They are the hierarchs of this work and they have their anointing over the sons of My today's little garden. They have been with Verginica from the beginning since 1955, and no one is able to interfere with this work established by heaven.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Lord's welcoming, from [15-02-1995](#).

Jerusalem, people of Israel, I have been with you for forty years, and **I have sent a voice of trumpet upon you** to gather you together now at the great celebration, as **I, the Lord, open the seals of the book, and I will celebrate this book, which is called the Word of God.** But you have no more time to learn from this book, and that is why I have come before you. I take the sons of My garden and I come down with them into your way, at the lap of the mountain, as **you are My mountain,** and you have peak and you have laps. You have no more time to learn to do the things from the book. The time of learning has been until now. Now it is a celebration of passing. **You have to fulfill this book, again and again, and that is why I have come down now. I have come down to speak a word to you.** And what kind of a word? A word to be fulfilled! Be careful, as Moses fasted forty days to speak to Me and then to sanctify himself and to remain into Me. Elijah fasted forty days to speak with Me and to take him up by a heavenly chariot and heavenly

horses. Son, **Verginica fasted forty days and then I descended in her and I made her the spring of the river of life**, and you drank from this river. I am the river of life, and I sprang from Verginica into your way, as I turned her into a rock and a rock foundation, and I came and touched it with My staff, and the spring of the river of life gushed out of it, and you drank Israel from the river of life. If you have not known by now what you drank from this rock, behold, I tell you today what you drank from. **You drank from the river of life, the river that the Scriptures write about.** And how comes that? I came down and I overcome the world from you, and I overcome the unbelief from you, and I pointed with My hand and I showed you My spring and I gave it you to drink from and come to live; and to give you a way of heaven under your feet, son. I stayed with the little path toward heaven into your way, and I have always showed it to you, and I have always exhorted you toward heaven. **The river was flowing to you**, as I turned Verginica into a riverbed. Oh, what I have not made of her to stay before you! In the time of Moses I was working under cover. I was covered by a cloud of mist or by air, and Moses listened to My voice and then he was telling My word to the people; and I worked then as the man was. During the time of Elijah I worked likewise and I hid Myself into the wind and I spoke with Elijah. I spoke with the prophets likewise too! With Abraham, Isaac and Jacob I worked the same. Behold, Israel, how many sons of faith! **And you have been written today and chosen to hear My voice and My voice upon you**, and now I put the book into your arms, as if I has been to fragment it until now, you would have not been My people now, because the time and its sons would have been broken you into pieces, but **I gave order that the seals of the book might be open; however, I am worthy to take it and open these seals.** (See the selection topic: „[About the Book of the Lamb - The Book of Life](#)²³”, r.n.) I said shortly before: „**Woe to him who dies before the opening of the book!**” And here is why I have come. I have come to tell you to rise well, well, Israel, before opening of the book, and to be great in holiness from now on, and to be good from now on; as good as you have never been, as My book from your time is being opened. Be careful My people, as it is not a joke, and from now on it is about to rise. Rise, rise, Jerusalem, as God’s glory comes and covers you! Rise and rejoice over resurrection, and let the death no longer be in you from now on, as he, who causes death in you from now on, will be more pitiful than any other sinner.

Call out the trumpet upon you and prepare yourself by fasting forty days, and **we will welcome the feast of the opening of the book, of the opening of the seals of the book**, and you are written into this book and are called Israel, the Lord’s people. Let the watchmen come; let your centurions come before you and bring My word to fulfill and to remain forever in the heavenly holiness on the earth and in the spirit of your body, as **your body will be seen as My temple in the time that is still left**, and the man, who will seek for repentance and salvation, will follow you.

Excerpt from the Word of God for Romania, from [04-03-1995](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

²³ You can also see on: <https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VNo1LgWPpsQ1Y5dzNkT0xabG8>
<https://archive.org/details/TheWordOfGodAboutTheTheBookOfTheLambTheBookOfLife>
<http://www.mediafire.com/file/h31i3xq34vb5c1s>
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/kgsp312q6yl8h8>
<https://mega.nz/#!0NtDxC7I!0BHJWtRnRYHXLU2vw4kAZVIFUK3SbB2vQkvJNQh1gW-0>
<https://jumpshare.com/v/X73ClapKLfvzXOO7VPtQ>

At My birth of the Virgin I separated the two worlds, and the world at that time did not know and did not feel it, for few were those who carried the mystery of the fulfillment of the prophecies of God's incarnation among the people. And after I fulfilled that work that was prophesied ahead of time, I went to My place near Father, but I did not go there until I first prophesied My return from now through the angels. Christian, look into the Scripture and you will find the voice of the angels who said that I will come back the same way I ascended to My Father. And since then I have always been coming down and ascending to Father. Since then I have always been coming down and ascending invisibly and I have always been working in an invisible way by man, but with you, My people, I have come down by word. I have always been coming down from near Father to you and I have been speaking My word from above you, and I have been working over you for forty years, as I did with Israel in the time of Moses. Then I had Moses and now I had Verginica, the trumpet that was written about in the Scriptures. It is written into the Scriptures that the Lord Himself will come down from heaven **into His trumpet**, to raise the dead from the grave at the sound of the trumpet. Son, do you believe in the word of this Scriptures? Do you believe that Verginica was the fulfillment of this Scripture? Do you believe that she was God's trumpet?

Oh, Verginica, My daughter by whom I came down the second time, and by whom I will let Myself be seen in the way I came down and in the way I will come, seen by every eye! Oh, wise daughter, for you had no education, and that is why you were wise. You did not learn anything from man, nothing from the earth, and you received teaching from heaven because I was in you, and you pleased My Father and yours with the holy exhortation put on My flock and yours, for you were eating cherries and you were gathering their seeds, Verginica, and you were asking the little sheep to make the "Our Father" prayer for each seed. You were filling their little fists with seeds, and for each seed they were saying the "Our Father" prayer. When one of them were sick and you knew that his sickness and pain were coming from the things in the world that were entering him, you understood him and giving him seeds you were asking him to pray: *«Our Father Who are in heaven, hallowed be Your name, Your kingdom come, Your will be done, on earth as it is in heaven. And give us today our daily bread, Father, and forgive us our debts, as we also have forgiven our debtors. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from the evil one»*. Oh, Verginica, who else still wants to know what it means **the name of the Father to be hallowed in man, in the Christian**, in the son of this work? Who else knows to believe what he says when he speaks *«Father, Your will be done, as in heaven so on earth»*? Do you hear My Verginica what this prayer says? It says that the Father's will be done as in heaven. I am speaking with you, for you know to understand. Who else shall I get along with? With whom? I want to get along with your people, with My people that I have from your work with Me, from your labor together with Mine. I want Israel to say the "Our Father" prayer and to say that the Father's will be done, to be done as in heaven so on earth as well, so that the earth may be heaven, and so that the heaven may be earth, and the earth in heaven. And when Israel says: *«Give us today our daily bread, Father»*, when Israel says so, let Him ask for Me, for I am the bread that comes down from heaven.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Lord's Ascension, from [01-06-1995](#).

I spread out My godly peace on you, My loved people. I come to you son, and I work upon you and I become a word in your way and I give Myself over to you as food, for you to grow up, My loved child, and to testify about Me, the Lord your God, Who dwells on the highest, and so

that you may be My heaven of reign, My heaven from the end of the evil, which came from man's disobedience.

I am with the entire heaven in a celebration of saints over My little people, which is out of Romanians. I am with Abraham, and with him are all those that have their rest in this bosom of rest, which is called Jerusalem from above. I am the God of the living, of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, and down to you, Israel son that was promised to Abraham; Israel of the promise, proceeding from the word. **I am Verginica's God, who was carried on arms by saints and prophets, as at her birth, on that day, all the saints heard from Me that a hope is being born, which will be called God's trumpet from before the Lord's appearance in the glory.** She was born on the Sunday of all saints and was decorated for Me, as she bore Me within her, and out of this burning bush I had spoken and I gave birth to a people through the word and I had worked out My plan on the earth, and **this miracle was a great example, and I called it the sixth trumpet, according to the Scripture.** And I made the man during this time, the man that is today with God; I created you, My people; I created you in My time with Verginica, and this work is called day, son, day in a night time, as *«with the Lord a day is like a thousand years»*, as it is written into the Scriptures; with God, but not with man, and not as the man of the science says. My people, you shall not say as the world says. When I created the heaven and the earth and all that is seen and not seen, I had worked six days and then I rested. But you shall not say as the tempting man over the creation says, and you shall know that the human measure is as God let it to be and no more than that. You shall know My people that the measure of the day in the time of the creation was the measure that is made out, the one that has been testifying over the day up to this day, over the measure that is called a day, an evening and a morning. But the man, who created the time over him, lengthened the day; he lengthened everything, and the man that came out of the man does no longer speak like God, as God said this: *«It was an evening and a morning»*, and this godly measure was called day, as also today, an evening and a morning measure the day which was made out in the time of creation. The man is worried; the man who tempts is worried, and being worried, he changes God's mysteries and understands them like a man, and the man lost his godly measure in the time of creation. The day is measured by morning and by evening, and this mystery is called day, and the word night is not all the same with the word evening, which is part of the word day.

Excerpt from the Word of God on the Sunday of all saints, from [18-06-1995](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

— Oh, Verginica, what a beautiful book have you written today among the testimonies of the heaven! And We will strengthen on the foundation your people from the spring and that comes to the spring, and We will put Romania on your foundation, and it will be as clean as your name is, for your name means cleanness, virginity and holiness. This is your name, and behold, I will put it at the foundation of Romania, which is to be, and We will work quickly to give a holy appearance to this land, and We will make heaven over Romania.

Excerpt from the Word of God on the day of the consecration of the holy well, St. Virginia, from [02-07-1995](#)

Jerusalem, bless the Lord, the One Who cleanse all your iniquities, the One Who crowns you with mercy and compassion, for as a father has mercy on his sons, the same way I have mercy on Israel when this fears God. Oh, the Lord's mercy is from everlasting to everlasting on those

who fear God. This is what is written into the Scriptures, Israel, but go son, on the way of the Holy Scripture, to be able to see this way that I strengthen you on, for the Lord's mercy is with those that are afraid of the Lord, Jerusalem, My people.

I am coming with Verginica and I am coming with the saints, My people. This is written into the Scriptures: **«Behold, the Lord is coming with His saints»**. Amen. Peace between Me and you, My people, for fear of God reconciles Israel to God. Peace between My Spirit and your spirit, for the Lord's Spirit is with those who fear the Lord. I am coming with Verginica and I am coming with My trumpet and I sound it over Israel.

Verginica you are in Me and I let your people know from where you speak on it, **for you speak from Me, Verginica. You are in Me**. You carried Me in your body when I was speaking to Israel. I was entering you and speaking from you and that is why I have you in Me now and you speak from Me. **Let Israel know this miracle**, Verginica. That is why I said that I would always come to make an entrance for you with My word over Israel. **You are in Me and your spirit is in My Spirit, for you are My trumpet that I sound and I made you known that you are My trumpet, Verginica**. This work is great, but one needs fear God in Israel and one needs a great faith such as never has been heard of in ages, for the work of My word is a great mystery and that is why I have always said: "I am the Word of God". I speak with you, so that My people may see that you are in Me and to receive you with Me, for I come with you in Israel and sound My trumpet over it, **and My trumpet speaks from Me**, as Israel also speaks from Me when it listens to work out the word and My Spirit speaking in Israel.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the ascension of the Holy Cross, from [27-09-1996](#)

I come down with a sweet voice with a sweet speech; I come down with a saving speaking and I make an entrance for you in Israel, Verginica. **You are My trumpet and the whole earth has to hear and know you when you sound, for it is written that the trumpets sound, and the Lord comes when the trumpet sounds the fulfillment of God's mystery on the earth and in heaven**, for it is written into the Scriptures: **«The God of gods spoke and called the whole earth. The shining Lord will come and not be silent; He will call the heaven above and the earth below, to judge His people. Listen, My people, and I will speak to you, Israel, and I will testify to you that I am your God, amen»**. Behold, Israel, this is written into the Scriptures son Israel, and I have to fulfill the Scriptures, son.

Verginica, Verginica, you helped Me to the fulfillment of the Scriptures. Let your people also help Me for I am their God, Verginica.

– Oh, how sweet Your voice and Your speech is, Lord, as this is how You have always spoken to me and made me do Your will on earth, for when You fulfill Your Scriptures, You work with greatness, with a great mystery and with greatness of mystery, Lord. Oh, how sweet Your voice and speech are, for this is how You spoke to the Samaritan woman when You made her drink of Your living water to live and flow from her a life of eternal spring for the life of many, Lord. This is how You also worked on me, and made me into a spring of living water, for You sprang out of me over those who came to hear You, Lord. And Your spring was sweet in voice and speech, for You were the spring; You were the Word springing of living water; You were the living water as

You are also flowing now, for You, Who are, You are flowing, Lord, You are flowing from heaven like a river of everlasting life. Oh, for You are the river of life, and You are everything, Lord, for You, Lord, are everything that is everlasting. All are in You, good Shepherd, sweet Shepherd in voice and in speech.

I am Your trumpet, Lord, because You wanted this way.

Oh, take heed nations from the earth! The God's trumpet is sounding so that all who want to drink of the spring of salvation may come together at the well, for the Lord is in heaven and on earth. The Lord of gods has spoken and called on the earth.

Israel, Israel, the Lord is making Himself known to the nations of the earth by His trumpet, and you shall be a worthy people, for I will always teach you the laws of life, so that you may walk in them, Israel, and to confess God, for this is the love for God: His confession, son Israel.

Oh, sons of the garden of the word, you are the gates through which the Lord enters into the garden and to Israel, and behold, the Lord is entering with His word for all the nations of the earth. The mighty and strong Lord; The Lord mighty in war; the Lord of the powers; the King of glory enters through the gates! Lift up you gates, so that the Lord of glory may come in, for the Lord is coming from heaven on the earth and is calling the earth and He is speaking with a sweet voice. The Lord is entering with His voice into His book. The Lord is passing from book to book and the books are being made out and opened. The Lord is coming into His book and He is coming with Me into my book, and God's mystery is being worked out to its fulfillment.

Lord, I let the gates know to open Your book, so that You may enter and to become word, and I will speak with You over my garden, over my sons and over Israel, and I will teach them the laws of life, for I want them to have life into Your name, and to be worthy for You coming, for Your coming is wonderful, and I want Lord, to make out of this sons wonder from wonder, for Your coming on the earth is wonderful, Lord.

I speak to you sons from the Lord, from the Lord and from my dwelling place, for the heaven has its gates of entrance, and those from heaven know their gates and come in and out and come in again through them. Amen.

— Verginica, strengthen your entrance, strengthen your gate, for if you come in I will also come in; and if I come in, you should also come in to work together, Verginica. And we enter into My book through the gates, so that I may be glorified as Savior, and for Israel to know, and from it the whole earth may know what salvation is.

Oh, Verginica, who else has been working before Me more beautiful and sweeter than you? This is how I am in you Verginica, and that is why you work this way. May your people be likewise, so that I may have a sweet bride, Verginica, for it is time for the wedding and you prepare My wedding and you prepare My way! Teach Israel to prepare My way well, for many were called and did not prepare My way. Teach Israel to love Me and this is how it should prepare My coming and My way. **You are My trumpet, Verginica. You should call out from heaven on the earth. Let the whole heaven above hear, and let the earth also hear the sound of the trumpet.**

Oh, nations on the earth, listen to the sound of the trumpet and come to life, and give forth a spirit of resurrection in you at the sound of the trumpet. Open the Scriptures and meet the voice and the speech of God for the Lord is coming from heaven on the earth and the Scriptures of the Lord are being fulfilled. **Let him who has ears hear!**

Peace to you, to those who hear the sound of God's trumpet! Peace to the peoples that take living water from God's fountain! Amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God to the Christian people, from [20-10-1996](#)

I make My entrance in Israel because I have a people on the earth, which knows Me, as the sheep know their shepherd and the voice of the shepherd.

Israel, you should always receive Me, for you are through Me. You should receive Me, you who are through Me. **I make My entrance with My trumpet in you, Israel. She is My forerunner and blessed is the one who does not stumble because of Me.**

John came with the baptism of repentance to prepare My way to the people and to prepare the way of the people to Me, and the people came out to him and were baptized, but the Pharisees and the teachers of the law violated God's will in themselves by not receiving the baptism of John.

Verginica is My trumpet; she is My voice in the wilderness; she is the angel foretold for the preparation of My way, of My coming. Verginica cries out into the wilderness: "*Prepare the way of the Lord! Make straight paths!*" She cries out from heaven over the wilderness. **She is the trumpet from before My appearance** and as then, the Pharisees and the teachers of the law violate God's will in their own selves and do not receive the gospel of repentance and of the Lord's coming as the Scripture promises.

Oh, Verginica, cry out and do not be silent, for I am the One Who tells you to cry out as I said about John *«What did go out to see? A reed swayed by the wind? Did you really go out to see a prophet? Yes, I tell you, he is more than a prophet; he is the angel prophesied about that will prepare the way of the Lord»*. **Cry out Verginica, for My voice is crying through you, cry out your voice from Me, for you are My voice and you are My trumpet.**

— *Oh, You are the bread, which comes down from heaven, Lord. You are the sweet and everlasting food. You have come to me for a feast in Israel, Lord. You have always been bringing me to come in Israel and for You to come in with Me and come out with me from book to book, for Your books in Israel come true; they come true and are opened and You are right in Your words, Lord. I have come with You to the children in the garden of the word, for You are the Word and I want to proclaim with You the blessing over the little ship (A car, r.n.) that I gave them for the work of the word, Lord. I have worked so that Your people may have bread in due time, fresh bread, for You travelled with Yours in a little ship, Lord; You were on the sea of waters and they were on the sea of the world, Lord, and I have always been teaching them to travel above and to always stay above, for the sea of the world is large without a bottom, Lord. It is hard on the earth, for the world without a bottom is large, and they have to proclaim Your word and no one knows how hard the burden of Your children is, Lord. Not even the Israel people knows how hard it is; it does not know that I drudge to help these for You, Lord, in order for You to become bread from*

heaven as food for Israel and for those who come to be baptized in the living water of Your word, Lord.

... — I teach you the lesson of life, dear Israel. Let the rich people take, the rich who have nothing to give from those that are eternal and which remain. You are the man from the end of the time; you are the man of God, son, and I have you as wealth of God in man, and I will always kiss you with the word, which comes out of My mouth, for you to take and to confess it, word by word and comfort by comfort. **I sound My trumpet over the earth, My trumpet that was My tabernacle on the earth, and I am her tabernacle in heaven.** I have spoken to you by it, and it sounds over you from Me, for the one who is in Me is forever living and he who is in Me has eternal life.

I come out from book to book and I come in and out, and the books come true and are opened, as it is written into the Scriptures. Rejoice, you, sons of Israel, because of your name which is written into the book of God! Amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the Feast of the devout Parascheva, from [27-10-1996](#)

Oh, Israel, you should always wait for Me, as Verginica comes with Me to you, as My trumpet has great work, as I work by My tools; I work by those that are alive. I am the God of the living; I am the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. I am the God of the saints, Israel. I am the Lord of Verginica. I am your God. Amen.

— *Oh, You should be received and praised by Israel, Lord, as You are He, Who is; and he who is, in You is and not otherwise. I am Your trumpet, Your tool with which You work Your field, Lord. You are the gardener, and I am Your tool, Lord, Lord of the living, Lord of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, my Lord and the Lord of little Israel, as the smallest one is loved by all big ones, by all the living who were before the little ones, and who are alive, as You blessed a word of life.*

*Oh, my people, here is why I am, why I come to you when I come with the Lord. I come because I am, and because I am, I come. I come to you, son, and rejoice because you give me work to do with the Lord upon you. This is what the word said to you: „**Speak Israel, of the Lord on the way, so that you may be heard speaking, and that the Lord may come to have a blessed Supper with you, as happy is the heaven when it comes down to sit at the table of word with you, Israel**”.*

*I meet you with the wisdom from above, my people, for if you do not give an everlasting meaning to it, is of no use to you. You should work your eternal life with it and have eternal life worked by it; you should make a house with it, my people. Open the book of the time of the Lord with me, and see that it is written this into it: „**Israel, let your body not go down into the grave, as it is written into the Scriptures to meet the Lord on His coming**”. This word is from above, the wisdom, which comes from above to the redemption of the bodies, not only of the souls, as the soul was given to the body by God. **The wisdom ends its way and its work by the redemption of the bodies,** and the man who does not work to redeem his body, who does not take his body out from the dead bodies, out of the people, son, the man who does not get out with his body from the sea, that one remains a swimmer, not a wise man, as the wisdom which does not have eternal life in it, the wisdom without its flower, without the redemption of the body of his soul, it not the wisdom of life. Be careful Israel, to the wisdom of life, as the wise man on the earth does not have the wisdom*

of life, and he is a babler to catch many into the snare of his wisdom. *The way of the Scriptures comes to an end with the lesson of the redemption of the bodies, which will bring the Lord on the earth in an image, as the Lord did not make the man to have him on the earth; he did not make him to turn him into garbage and dust.*

Excerpt from the Word of God at the Ascension of the Holy Cross on the Church of the New Jerusalem, from [17-11-1996](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

Oh, Verginica, here I am with you in your book. We come in to prepare the sons of My garden beautifully, as they are the messengers of heaven on the earth; they are placed on the earth during the time of today to testify about God's voice, the word of God, the Son of God, Who comes, Verginica. Here I come; here is how I come, but is there someone on the earth to understand My coming? I am the Word; I am He, Who is; I am He, Who comes. Amen.

— *Oh, You are the One Who comes with the saints, Lord, with the tens of thousands of saints, as it is written into the Scriptures, Lord. I am Your trumpet and I am in Your coming; I am in You, Lord, and You announced Me to the multitudes that I am Your trumpet, but do the multitudes know to understand Your coming with the saints? It is written that he, who believes in You, will be alive even he dies. And You believed in me, Lord, and You came to life in me, and You had been speaking from within me for twenty five years on the earth, and You called a people to You, the people that Your Father gave it to You, to have it for Your coming in the word. And You became word from me, Lord, and the sons of the word testify about Your coming in the word. I was Your tabernacle among the people, the tabernacle of Your word, and if You took me into heaven, You also came back with Me to Your people, to my people, and You speak with it and command me to become word from You as well, so that the earth may know that You have me as Your trumpet, Lord; to know that in the time of my body the heaven joined to the new age, to the new age and the new earth that are, Lord. Your sons wait for Your promise, the new heaven and the new earth, the heaven and the earth of peace and righteousness, Your peace on the earth; Your peace, not the peace of the people.*

Excerpt from the Word of God at the Feast of the Saint Martyr Mina²⁴, from [24-11-1996](#) (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

I come to you, Israel, with a day of feast. I come into the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit. Amen. I come and make an entrance to Verginica. She will work into her book and she will place you before Me, sons anointed in the garden. **She is My trumpet, by which I became word for My second coming, and I come and I shepherd.**

I shepherd you, My people Israel of today, and behold, **I shepherd the nations of the earth as a good shepherd, as it is written into the Scriptures that I come and I shepherd the nations with an iron staff, with the word of God.** Whether they want it or not, I shepherd them like a good shepherd, as it is written into the Scriptures that I come and shepherd the nations with an iron staff. I am He, Who fulfills the Scriptures, Israel, and you are My faithful tool, and I become word at your faith; I become a shepherding staff. Amen.

²⁴ [Or Menas; 285-309 A.D.](#)

Prepare your sons, Verginica. It is a feast; My mother is celebrated in heaven and in Israel on the earth. I made of you an entrance, as we have house and board; we have throne and footstool in Israel; we have a people, Verginica.

— *Lord, You have sons as Your goodness has gathered from the world the sons that the Father gave them to You from the world; to have faithful sons on the earth, and to make out Your coming, Lord; and You gave joy to Your saints so that they may have house and board with You and from You to work out Your testimony and Your coming into Your saints. Your saints are alive, and those that are faithful pray to the saints so that they may be interceders before You for salvation, Lord, but Your people does Your will and the saints find their pleasure and power to fulfill the prayers of those who pray in Your people.*

*Sons, sons, open the Lord's book, as the Lord passes with His saints into His book. The Lord came with me and with the saints; He came into my book and we will pass into the Lord's book. The Lord comes with His little Mother on a day of feast over Israel. Open the gates, open the books, open to the Lord, sons! **The Lord comes with His saints**, and you, anointed sons, should be beautiful, beautiful children like the tree planted by the spring of life, sons; trees with fruit in its season and with leaves that do not fall down. He who falls is a haughty man. He, who begins in Israel not to believe into the Word of God, fell into the sin of haughtiness, and he falls, falls down sinning; he falls down from heaven; he falls down from God as Lucifer fell through haughtiness. The haughty man has no mind; he stops having mind anymore and is like the one who wants to be like God, and he falls like the leaf which falls down, but you, anointed sons, and you, sons from Israel, be beautiful children like the trees planted by the spring of the river of life, with fruit in its season and with leaves that do not fall down, as the rivers will clap their hands at a time and the mountains will rejoice over the Lord's face, Who comes to judge the earth, to shepherd the nations of the earth with an iron staff. Do you hear what the prophet says? **«The rivers will clap their hands and the mountains will rejoice over the face of the Lord»**. Sons, sons, sing to the Lord with harps and a voice of psaltery, as you are the rivers of living waters and it is written: **«the rivers will clap their hands at a time»**.*

Excerpt from the Word of God at the Feast of the Church Entrance of the Lord's Mother, from [04-12-1996](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

Behold Verginica, everything that I proclaimed by your little mouth from your inside is coming true. Look and see, and let your people and all those that are broken and uprooted from your people see that I was true when I became word in you before Israel. Let those that are uprooted, those that are broken and pulled out, those that are dead in their faith, know, from whom they fled and from whom they pulled themselves out. To the unfaithful and to those that are uprooted now I was always speaking, when I was speaking from you, saying: **“I am not this body; this is a trumpet. I am the One, Who sound the trumpet; I am not this body”**. Oh, I was always speaking this way for the one who did not understand My word to fulfill it and to become holy, the one who receives those that are holy, the Holy One. The holy Christian says humbly: “It is Only One Who is Holy, the Lord, Jesus Christ, for God's greatness, the Father”, but he, who does not love holiness, that one says that there is no God, so that he may no longer feel prompted to holiness.

Oh, Verginica, all My words that are pronounced by Me from you come true, a wedding of new age on the earth, a new heaven and a new earth into your people, news over the earth, the Gospel proclaimed from one margin to another so that I may come visibly, Verginica; a preached the Gospel, the sign of the Son of Man, the Word, the sign before My coming, My cross, My life in the Christian, My people, My cross, easy to be carried from place to place. And I will reveal more and more My glory and the glory of My word with My people, and all the nations of the earth will cry, seeing the Son of Man coming with the clouds of the heaven with great power and much glory, for behold, I sent My angels with My people, with a great trumpet sound, and at My trumpet call, I will bring together those that are My elected from the four winds, from one margin of the heavens to other margins, as I said through the Scriptures. Behold **«The preaching of the cross is foolishness for those that are perishing, but to those that are saved is the power of God»**, as it is written. The wedding of new age is coming true, the wedding of the Son of the King, and those that are holy will be holier still and they will be whitened and cleansed, and those that are wise will be like the stars of the sky. Amen. And you, Verginica, My last trumpet, rejoice, for all that are proclaimed by Me from you come true, and My people born of you gives birth to sons for God, for My word in its midst gives birth; it gives birth to sons. The one, who is being born in His manger, brings forth sons, and those who are born will be written into the Book of Life and the uprooted people from you – for you are the root – and the people who pulled itself out may know and hear that for any word said in vain, I, the Lord, will call it into account. I, the One Who stood as word in Israel, will stand with this word face to face with those that are uprooted from the root, from you, Verginica, and from your sons. You are the root, and your sons of today are the branches, your branches, Verginica, and **«the branches grow up and run over the walls»**, as it is written into the Scriptures.

Excerpt from the Word of God, at the synod of St. John, the Baptizer, from [20-01-1997](#)

Verginica, My trumpet on the earth and in heaven! Who else believes that all that are alive are alive on earth and in heaven? Who else believes into the Scriptures? Who, who, when so many gods rise above God and God is only One. Oh, daughter forever living, your weeping is crying in Me, because you cared for a lot of Christians and gave them My word as food, and they flourished and indulged into debauchery and finally became blasphemers. But I will put an end to it and I will redeem your stature within Me, for you were Mine on earth, and many of those who ate at My table with you stood up in war against you and Me and went beyond Judas, for Judas did not blaspheme, but these of today, who left the fold of this work, which does not come to an end, blasphemed the Holy Spirit, and they say that they blaspheme you and your followers who are faithful to you and to Me.

— *Oh, Lord, limitless in mercy and compassion, I remind You of the word of Your Gospel of that time, for this is what you said then: «He who sins against the Son of Man will be forgiven». Oh, but these have no mind, Lord, and they sin against me, the one born of the man on the earth, and I forgive those that do not know what the Spirit of the Holy Father in man means, for the Spirit is not given with measure. But if You forgive those that sinned against You as the Son of Man, I do the same work as Yours, for it is written: «Any disciple will be like his teacher». The unbelieving man does not know what the Holy Spirit is. And neither those who are fed by You know; those who went into debauchery, who set a certificate of divorce between You and them by their word of unbelief and now they commit adultery before You, the One, Who was their Master, with Whom they were bound by a covenant of word, for that is why You were asking: “Sons, do you believe*

that I am God?” And they were saying: “Yes, Lord, we believe”. Oh, they went into debauchery and became gods and now they cover their departure from you by their unbelief in Your word that was speaking with them.

Oh, forgive My goodness against the righteousness of Your word, which asks for righteousness. But I forgive all those who blaspheme me and all those who carry forward the work began through me, Lord, and our sons forgive them too, the sons to whom we come to carry on the work to the end, Lord.

— Oh, Verginica, the one who does not speak with God has no God at all, he has no Master, Who he may speak with and Who may guide him. But who else knows the laws of the heaven on the earth? I feel pity for your mercy; I am moved with compassion when I see how merciful you are, the one who are blasphemed by those that you embraced at your bosom, in which I entered and spoke through your little mouth, and some like these make the world blaspheme you, as though they would make a good benefit. What shall I do to these? Oh, I feel like wiping out the gift of faith on behalf of their name, so that they may never have it, and to try their return in My bosom, for the bosom of this work is My bosom on the earth with people. Those who got up to strike Me will be good for nothing, for it is written: «**The one who smashes against Me will smash himself, not Me**», and who is to be smashed will be smashed, for I do not go beyond the man’s will. Can these people say what Paul said: «**I worked badly, without faith?**» Oh, Paul was fulfilling the laws of the heaven and he was longing for a life pleasant to the heaven, and I came into his way to know Me as the true Son of the Father, who came on the earth as word, for I showed Myself to him as the word and light of My word.

Oh, Verginica, you have come with the saints in a feast over Israel: **the holy hierarchs Basil, Gregory and John, who came down from heaven to you, gave Me to you out of a heavenly bowl**, for the bowl is heaven, the heaven that keeps God. I have come with you in Israel, with a celebration of bishops, and we become word of teaching over the sons of today, and we become power in the sons, so that they may not fall down, because the one who falls down does so because of his lack of power. Oh, where does this downfall come from? This lack of power in man?

Oh, Verginica, you shall not forget, for I was also blasphemed like you and there started false testimonies and the world called Me a lewd and lawbreaker, as those of today also call Me and you. I look at the blasphemers who got up from among those that were fed by Me through you. I look at them how they incite the man in the world to agitation, to lying and call you lustful, saying that not even the hell receives you because you corrupted the mind of people so much. It is so. The hell mourns when hears about you, and it does not receive you, because you are like Me, saving those that cry in hell for salvation, as the priest in your village did, who gave you over into the hands of the tormentors, (*The servants of the communist dictatorship in the time of St. Virginia’s living in the flesh, r.n.*), and whom I took out of the hell at your prayer, Verginica.

Oh, what shall I do to those who blaspheme you? I gave over to destruction many blasphemers who were striking you and who also strike the sons of My word today, whom you gave birth so that we could go forward. Oh, Verginica, the world does not know that your girls that you also took from your little sister to be yours (*Those that she has adopted, r.n.*), and that you grew up with love to be for heaven, that they also blasphemed you. They remained in your house and do not love you, for the prophet is not appreciated in his own house, and rather he is blasphemed

and despised and eliminated. They tell lies to the people, and the people say to others, for they also became world. Oh, your daughters and their sons and daughters became world, and how should they not blaspheme if they did not like to be Christians? They blaspheme in vain, for if someone looks at them and at those they blaspheme, at the children of My word, can see their hatred; their life is seen and the truth covered by the lie of those who became unfaithful is also seen. For I took out of the world and from wandering away and wicked deeds the sons that I had been feeding for so many years through you and through your followers, and instead of thanking Me because I forgave and received them and I cleaned them from their dirt and I fed them to be alive and clean, they found out to come back to their wicked things, so that their deeds might become seven times worse than before.

Do not cry because the world in your village blasphemes you here and there, for the world has less sin than those who were your house, than those who knew your house and became enemies to your house and to your kindred. Why did they become enemies? Behold, I tell why. They loved debauchery; they love self-aggrandizement and foolishness, and if they did so, they are afraid of the judgment of the word, which flowed from Me through you in their time with Me, and they take the word of God as lying, so that it may not judge their lives, which they live now. They cover in unbelief, but their unbelief is a dirty blanket full of the man's dirty deeds, a blanket, which bears head lice, and even the harshest man will flee from this cover. I do not judge the one, who is not faithful, or the one who spoils the faith of the man, or the one who allows to be tempted by unbelief. But I say so: My work with you Verginica, My work with the sons, followers of the great gift of My word, My work is truth. My Word is coming from heaven on the earth, on a path made out in heaven by My word. My word is the word of God, which judges those who do not believe into My word. Amen, amen, amen.

I come to you, Israel, with a feast of a bishop. The bishops, Basil, Gregory and John, are in My coming to you, My blessed people. It is a day of the bishop Synod, a holy synod, a synod with a blessing of bishops upon Israel. These three bishops blessed the beginning of the work of My word in 1955 from heaven on earth, when I came down as a word in Verginica.

You should know Israel, at least you should know and believe well that the saints who have carried Me on the earth in the holiness of their life, walk on the earth, come on the earth to the people, they come from heaven and take a body on the earth and do My plan and then come back into those from heaven; they come and ascend; they ascend and come at man's prayer and for the fulfilling of My plans with the saints, for the saints are My servants on earth and in heaven, in heaven and on earth, and the man does not know. The man does not know the secrecies of the Orthodoxy, for this is how My word is called; it is called Orthodoxy, it is called righteousness by faith. Orthodoxy means the good faith of man; Orthodoxy as Abraham had, which the Scripture says about that his faith was counted as righteousness. The right faith, the blameless faith, this is what the Orthodoxy means. Who does not know to believe in God's unfathomable mysteries, that one cannot be Orthodox like Abraham, righteous and just in faith, and of whose sons are the stars of the sky, faithful to the heaven like Abraham. **The believers are the sons of Abraham. The saints are the sons of Abraham, they who were promised to Abraham when he was told: «Your offspring shall be like the stars of the sky»**, like the saints of the heaven on earth, and the sons promised to you shall be like you. Those who are faithful to the mysteries of God are Abraham's relative; they are God's Israel, the promised one. Amen. The right faith of the saints is being written on the earth and testifies. The Orthodoxy was written and

is being written on the earth, for the right faith has been turned into deed and righteousness in man, the same as it was turned into by My hierarchs, Basil, Gregory and John, for the saints and martyrs came from heaven to earth at their faith, and they did justice to them at their faith, at their request made to God out of their faith.

The saints of the heaven on earth come to do justice to those who constantly cry out to God. **This is how the three hierarchs came to Verginica and gave My Body and Blood after her fasting for forty days and forty nights, for at My command she could fulfill her preparation to be able to make My vessel out of her, a vessel of My word, a golden lamp stand, a chandelier with seven candles, the eyes of the Lord, who are roaming over the whole earth,** as it is written into the prophets about the work of My Word in Verginica, the Lord's word to Israel, the word who does not work by its might or by its virtue, rather by My Spirit. My hands laid the foundation of this work and My hands will finish it too, so that the man may know that I am the Lord God of this people that My Father sent Me to, and whoever denigrates the beginning of My work and of my vessel, who I had My work in, that one will soon see the last stone into My hand.

Israel, you tiny son from the last, you are the new foundation stone, son, for the old are passing noisily. Take a good look to see how they are passing and to be able to understand how the old ones are passing away. Which are the old ones and which are the new ones? The man full of his dirty sins and is the old ones, and the man, cleansed and whitened by the law of the holiness, is the new ones; they are a new foundation, the last stone, which the builders, who build at this age, do not take into consideration, for what connection may the new ones have with the old ones? The same are you, little Israel, My stone of a new foundation, and let you have no connection to the old ones, and **let you be a new man, a new heaven, a new earth, a new age, a new church,** and to run away from Sodom, to run away from all that means Sodom, for the world and its roads are a Sodom. I took you out as I did with Lot, but your many husbands looked back and turned into a stone with you and with Me, and I gave you birth on the way, and I have you, and I entered with you into a celebration of a new age, and they who rebelled had had it like the sons of Korah and were swallowed by the city of Sodom, by the lusts of the world, for they did not read the Scriptures which says that the world and its desires is perishes.

Many of those who were and left in disbelief said that they were fool that they believed. Oh, if I called them „fools”, they would have Me accursed, for it is written: *«Who says to his brother „You fool!” shall be accursed»*. Oh, not even now do I call „fools” those who left My wisdom and said that they were fools when they were wise. Not even now when they alone went away to be fools and without wisdom, not even now do I call them „fools”, but I say something else: **Barabbas, who was released in return for My crucifixion, was happier than that one, who being from the world and seeing himself being freed by the One Whose crucifixion was asked, being escaped from the prison, followed Me up to Golgotha and remained to watch beside My grave, beside the grave of the One Who died into his place. He remained on Golgotha and hid into the bush, for he found out from the rumors that I would rise, and his eyelids were no longer closed until he saw that I came out of the grave. He was the only man who saw when I came out of the grave, after the angels pushed the stone away. Oh, the thief Barabbas kept vigil around My grave sealed by the ruler of the Jews, but who could put the providence under the seal?** No one believed that I, the crucified, am God; no one knew it sufficiently but only after My resurrection. I let Myself to be crucified; I let Myself to be killed in order to rise and the man may know through My resurrection that I am God.

I prophesied before My crucifixion that I will rise from the grave the third day, and when the third day broke, I woke up and shook the earth and heaven, and the angel came from above and pushed the stone away and he sat on it and the watchmen, who woke up because the earthquake; they saw him sitting on the stone which was sealing the grave and they turned pale with fear and became like dead, and the prudes coming, wound the stone rolled up and they were told by the angel that I was risen and that I would go to My disciples. Mary sat by the grave to find out where I was put, and I showed Myself to her and said: «**Who are you looking for?**», and looking at Me she knew me by My voice. She was the first among my disciples who saw me after the resurrection, **but Barabbas, the thief, was present and woken up, as from My resurrection and until My coming, he did not straggle from around My grave, and during the time of the earthquake he saw the angel coming from above, who, rolling the stone, so big, and sitting on it, announced My resurrection to the prudes.**

Oh, Barabbas, the thief, who believed that I was God, Who will rise and Who I escaped him from the death by My death and resurrection, for being from the world, he believed, and hearing My deeds, repented of all his wicked deeds. He did not judge My deeds and works as being wicked, the same as those from My Father's house did. He looked at his wicked deeds when he saw Me given to death by the Jews in return for his release, for the world was crying for Me to be crucified and Barabbas to be freed. The world was advised by the priests to ask the freedom of Barabbas, known for his evil deeds, and when Pilate asked the world: «**But what shall I do with Christ?**», the world answered to crucify Me, as it received teaching from the priests.

Oh, behold, where the wickedness goes from, even today against My work of the word. Barabbas fled from the world and followed Me, the One condemned to crucifixion, and Barabbas saw Me during the time of My resurrection, and saw the prunes, and saw Me when I came towards Mary, the Magdalene, who was crying waiting near the grave. This man from the world was happier thousand times than they who said that they belong to God and crucify Me out of their eagerness for God for the salvation of their kindred as Caiaphas said: «**It is better to perish this One than all our people**». Oh, I do not call them fools, they who left forever from My wisdom saying that they were fools when they believed, but I say to them: happier will be a thief who has part to see My light and My age with a visible glory; happier than the one who was with this secret of the word from heaven and did not remain near its ray until the great resurrection. Oh, instead of preparing and watching out for My coming in a little white dress and with a lit candle, they became unwise like the foolish virgins, who said to themselves that the Lord is delaying in His coming.

Oh, Israel, you should always say that the Lord is coming and always wait for the visible glory, so that you might not be taken by surprise, for happy is the one who is waiting dressed up and watching out, as Barabbas did until My resurrection. You should always say that the Lord is coming and you should always say: «**Come, Lord!**» as it is written: «**The Spirit and the bride say: "Come!" and let he who hears say as well: "Come!"**», and he is to say after you: "Come Lord, come!"

Israel, son, you should always say that the Lord is coming, so that My coming in glory may be fulfilled, and you should always wait in a little holy coat, in a little white coat and say: „*Come Lord!*”

I have My saints with Me, and I have a feast of bishops with Me in you, Israel of My word. **I gave you the greatest gift of the gifts. There is no greater gift among the gifts than the word of God** carried by the man in order for the man to have a guide. Israel, carry My word into your bosom as you carry the cross at your neck and kiss it day and night as you would kiss the master who takes you by your hand with love and care.

My bishops shake themselves with My grace upon you so that you may have grace, Israel. They put a bishop anointment upon My work from beginning to end, for they came and come from heaven to you; My bishops are coming on and on to you. Have you seen the angel who came from above an opened My grave and kept vigil in the way of the prunes to let them know of My resurrection? **The bodiless angel took a body before the man and did My work. But how shall the saints, who wore a body, not take a body when coming to the man to do My work? This is how the saints, the hierarchs, have been working upon this work, for they have come down from heaven, they have come down from above, they have come from those that are invisible and let themselves be seen in the beginning and in the end of My work of the word in this time. These saints have come in the beginning for Verginica to present her before Me as a prepared and consecrated vessel, as Melchizedek came to Abraham; and they have come now to you as well in your time, you, the smallest one from My work of the word, and presented before you chosen vessels, so that you may have My word coming to you, for My bishops are from heaven upon you, and I keep living and new for you, your blessing, your choice and your warm love through the blessing.** You should not get out, son, from under the blessing, for the one who started to be blessed by a heavenly word to bring Me a useful thing for the work of My word, and then he became indifferent to the blessing delivered from heaven, to that one his feet are getting dry and he becomes desolate for heaven and loses even what he still has and is falling into shameful flames and in an opposing spirit towards God and becomes an enemy to God and a slave of satan. Do not get out Israel, from under the blessing, for I come to teach you how you should not do your work, or become your and My enemy, as those who let themselves into the slavery of their flesh did, falling in disbelief.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the three hierarchs: Basil, Gregory and John, from [12-02-1997](#)

Amen, amen, I say to you, Verginica: I will take you with Me through the air and I will declare upon all the unbelievers who know the Scripture and do not come to fulfill it; **I will declare upon them that you are My trumpet, which I sounded and I announced My second coming.** I came out first with My book that I wrote by your little mouth, and then by My mouth which speaks over the garden, and there is still a little while for the news about Me to reach all the margins, **and I will let Myself be seen,** and you will be with Me, for you were My last trumpet, and I called out the world through you to repentance, to believe and to get ready; however, the whole world hides in unbelief, as it did when I came from Father through My Mother, the Virgin. But those, who believe, do not hide, and the believers come out with Me to tell the world the news of My coming and to help those who believe, those who will be selected from the unbelievers. Amen.

— *Oh, My Lord and God, if the world does not believe in You, how is it to believe in me, Your trumpet? I was Your word, but the world did not know it at that time, and after You took Me to You, You brought Your word from my time into the light and then You set to fulfill it, Lord. It is written into Your word in the last time that the people that is faithful to Your word will not be*

overcome on the earth, for You will be its strength and You will pass with it as new tidings on the earth and accomplish Your coming and redemption of those that are faithful, and the Scriptures about a new heaven and a new earth, Lord. But does the man of this age know what the Scripture is that says about the new heaven and new earth? Oh, You hid with me into Your people that you selected from the people, and I hid myself with You too, for it was hard on the earth in my time. But Your word has been fulfilled now, and the faith of Your people overcome the obstacles on the earth, and behold a miracle, that you come and become visibly in Your glory with Your people. The faithful one does no longer hide with You and is no longer afraid, for when You overcome, the man becomes less and loses the opposing power to You. I am Your trumpet and the world does not know; the world does not read and the man of the church does not interpret the tongues of the Holy Spirit over the people. But You come and lift Your people up and spread the kingdom of Your word over the earth, and Your kingdom has no end. Amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the St. martyr Gheorghe (George), from [06-05-1997](#)

It is a heavenly feast on the earth. It is the feast of the Sunday of all saints. There have passed seven weeks since the feast of My resurrection and until the descending of My Holy Spirit in a heavenly celebration on the earth, and today I am being celebrated by all holy heaven with a celebration of saints, as I celebrate all of My saints, from Abraham, the father of the saints, to Verginica, and to you, little son Israel, little Israel, the child of holy and faithful Abraham, as My disciples are sanctified on the earth.

Oh, Verginica, it is the feast of all the saints, My love. You are in the middle of My heaven of saints, as the saints have been waiting for a long time to be born and to grow and to carry the work of My word from the end, as it was written into the Scriptures that I will become word over the earth. It is written in the book of the prophet Isaiah, about My mother Virgin: **«Before she travailed, she brought forth; before the pain came she was delivered of a man-child»**, and it is written about you, Verginica: **«As soon as she travailed and the daughter of Zion brought forth her children. Shall a land be born in one day? Shall a nation be brought forth at once? Who has heard or who has seen such things?»**. **Verginica, Verginica, it is written about you into the Scriptures that you will give birth to sons of My word**. It is written of My word, of My voice through, that you were My temple on the earth, and I spoke from you and I made a people for Me. Who has heard or who has seen such things? It is written by the prophet Isaiah about My word with you, about My voice through you: **«A voice, a tumult from the citadel, a voice from the temple! It is the voice of the Lord to reward each one according to his own deed. Before she travailed the daughter of Zion brought forth sons»**. Oh, this is how it is written in the prophets about My mother Virgin, who gave Me birth as a child on the earth, and about you, who gave Me birth as word on the earth; a comforting Spirit, the Spirit Who had to come before My visible coming, as I come after you. Amen. You are the sixth trumpet, and I, the Lord, am the seventh trumpet, as it is written into the Scriptures about the angel who says: **«Everything has been done!»**.

Verginica, you are in Me, as the saints are in Me, as I am in the dwelling of the saints. I went to My Father to become a dwelling for My saints, so that where I am they should also be; they in Me, and I in them. Speak, Verginica, over the people; speak from Me, as I am in you, and you are in Me. Amen, amen, amen.

— Oh, Lord, oh, Son of the Father and of the mother Virgin, who gave You birth as a child; and of mine, who gave You birth as word to be with the people until the end, as You have said! Oh, my Lord and my God, **I am Your trumpet, the sixth trumpet**, and no one knows to interpret Your Scriptures, that You have always, always, fulfilled Your Scriptures through the people prepared by You, people taken from among the people, as You took Your mother Virgin, as You took me, Lord. I speak from You, good Teacher, so that You may teach the people to understand Your mysteries written in the Scriptures, Lord. On the earth, the man speaks with the man; the people speak with each other, and in heaven the saint speaks with another saint, and the saints speak with You, the One that is desired, the One loved by the saints on the earth and in heaven. And behold a great mystery is worked out by You, as You speak with the man on the earth, and Your saints work like You, as any perfect disciple will be like his teacher.

... When I came from earth into heaven to You, Lord, then I understood Your mystery with me, as You wanted me to be born among the people on a Sunday, and then it was the Sunday of all saints and all the saints left their gifts upon me, so that the saints may be word in me with You and so that the angels may sound the sixth trumpet in me, Lord. **Oh, the people ask about the other trumpets, of those until me.**

Oh, people, I give you the peace of the Lord! I do not give it to you as the world gives. I give it to you from heaven, not from the world. The world gives you lies. There is only lying in the world, for the ruler of this world has nothing in the Lord, as he had nothing in me as well. No one could take my life, but I gave it up as I received this commandment from the Lord.

Oh, people, this country is a great mystery, and it is written about it in the Scriptures and it is called the country of the brightness; **it is called so because the word of the Lord, which is being born into it, for the work of the Lord, which was in it even since 1921, when the first apocalyptic trumpet came down from heaven and called on the earth, and it was given to a holy man, who was chosen and prepared by God to be a waking trumpet on the earth for him.** The Lord took a man with the name of Joseph ([Joseph Trifa](#) – 03.03.1888-12.02.1938, r.n.) from the priests of the church, and had him speak a heavenly word among the people, and he gathered many disciples and made a heavenly work in them, but the men from the church murdered him giving him over to Caesar, (Communist dictatorship, r.n.) as they did not believe that he was chosen by God. And another angel came down from heaven and called on the earth, and he gave the trumpet to a shepherd to sound it on the earth the words of God on the people ([Petrache Lupu](#) – 14.10.1907-14.12.1994, r.n.). And there came down other three angels in a row and called on the earth, and they gave their trumpets to a priest, ([Arsenie Boca](#) – 29.09.1910 – 28.11.1989, r.n.), and to another priest, ([Ioan, from the monastery Vladimirești](#) – 26.06.1922-17.05.2008, r.n.), and they gave another one to a little child from the church, ([Nun Veronica, from Vladimirești](#) – 26.08.1922–14.09.2005, r.n.); and they also sounded their trumpet to prepare the coming of the sound of the sixth trumpet, the coming of the Lord to prepare it. And before the sixth trumpet, another angel came down from heaven and called on the earth and gave me the trumpet and I sound it, and I was God's trumpet, the sixth trumpet, (See [The Life of Saint Virginia](#)²⁵, r.n.) which the Scriptures write about: **«And the sixth angel sounded, and then a voice was heard from the four horns of the golden altar, which is before God; a voice from the heavenly tent, a voice from the temple of the**

²⁵ You can also see on: <https://drive.google.com/file/d/0B0VNo1LgWPpsdllsWTZpdGJVbEE/edit>
<http://en.calameo.com/books/0010754689b7017317461>
<http://www.bookrix.com/ebook-disciples-disciples-the-life-of-saint-virginia/>

heaven, to call the people to repentance, as the Lord comes to sound the sixth trumpet, for the Lord comes to sound the sixth trumpet, as there is no more time. And in the days when the seventh angel speaks, when the seventh angel sounds his trumpet, then the mystery of God is accomplished and there is no more time». Amen, amen, amen.

Oh, Lord, I speak from You on the earth, and I speak with You from the Scriptures, Lord, so that the people from the earth may understand Your Scriptures, and to make the people understand and to believe Your word and to be born from above, as Your word is from above, Lord. Amen.

— Oh, Verginica, oh, Verginica, oh, Verginica, people wonder where My trumpets were. I took them all from the church and I put them to call upon the churches. And why over the church? Oh, Verginica, **antichrist is not in the world, but he is in the church; he is near Me to fight against Me.** Behold, Caesar, also called Herod, (*The communist dictatorship, r.n.*), used the church servants; he used those, who sold their sheep, (*The collaborators of the secret service of the dictatorship of the communist red beast, r.n.*); they sold them to Caesar to be imprisoned and that the antichrist to get rid of My good sheep, so that he may rule in My church. And that is why I chose you from an ignoble birth, so that I may let down My richness for the sheep, for if I had gone to the people of the church again, they would have closed My word up, as they closed some of those that I choose from among them to sound the trumpet, as they also closed you, giving you over to Caesar to imprison you. Caesar did not understand what I was doing with you, but the people of the church knew the word of My judgment and they hid, as they were naked before Me. **The people of the church were and are antichrists, who stand against My word,** and they call Me a false prophet within this work of trumpeting. Caesars had their own mission and the people of the church, who wanted to get rid of the strong and healthy sheep, so that they might not believe and to take their place, went to Caesars and told them other things than those from Me by My vessels, as it was with you, Verginica. Now, Caesar became a believer (*After the anticommunist revolution in 1989, when on December 25, the dictator Ceaușescu was condemned and executed by shooting, r.n.*), and he set himself in fear of God, and the people of the church have no longer got a prison for My sheep, and they try to hide from the sheep, for they are naked and are not shepherds; rather they are Pharisees and not shepherds of people, and My sheep are without shepherds. But look, I Myself take care of My sheep, and the people of the church laugh at My sheep, and call My sheep „sect”, and „wondered away”.

The people of the church are against Me, Verginica. I speak with the saints in heaven. I sit in counsel in the midst of the church and I tell them: the people of the church are from the earth and they took hold on the keys of the kingdom of heavens, and they are against Me, so that I may no longer come to gather My sheep together and to make them all one flock. But I am the key of the kingdom of heavens. I am the Son of the heavenly Father, and he, who will come in and out through Me, will come in and out and will find pasture. Amen.

I am God, the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, but who are the people of the church on the earth? To whom do they belong? Which is their kingdom and where is it?

I am the kingdom of heavens, and the saints are with Me within My coming, as I come to put My kingdom back to its place. Amen, amen, amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God on the Sunday of all saints, from [22-06-1997](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

Oh, Verginica, let us make the world believe in the work of the saints, in the work of the saints of this time that I come on the earth with. I come with the thousands of the saints on the earth, so that the heaven may be with the earth. Oh, My trumpet, sound upon the people, and tell to the people, call from the heaven, so that the people may hear on the earth that I come. Amen.

— *I am Your trumpet, Lord. I am the trumpet which calls from the heaven upon the earth, as it is written in the Scripture that says: «**For the Lord Himself will descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with God's trumpet. The dead will rise and they who are alive will be caught up together to meet the Lord and to be with Him**».* Those alive that love You will meet You with faith, Lord, and those that do not believe, will have no part to see You, for the unfaithful love the glory of the people and of those that they have temporarily.

Oh, people, the trumpet from the heaven calls upon you to teach you to love the resurrection. The voice of the Lord spoke so many times on the earth! Oh, you people, the truth is not what is seen as you are taught to believe about the truth. The truth is that what is not seen, it is that which never dies, for it is eternal.

*Oh, people, what do you really look for? You have been searching the truth for thousands of years and you do not know to search for it. It is not seen; it is in you and you do not know to find it. It let itself to be found by those that do not tempt it by those that are seen, for the truth does not lie in those that are seen. **The truth is God's kingdom. Do not see in those that are seen. Seek it in your inside.** You seem to look for God, but you do not find Him, for it is one thing to seem that you have Him, and another thing to have Him. **God's kingdom is in you,** and you look after it on the roads, on the waters, in the air, into the depth of the earth, and you do not find it, for it cannot be found in those that are outside of yours. The Lord cries out to you from the heaven and from the earth to awake in you the fear, the watch, the love and the resurrection. The wrath of God is coming upon you, to get you used to the wrath of God. **He comes into the man, for this is the Lord's place and the Lord's kingdom;** it enters and cries out to the man and it cries out to the people, and you look for Him among the walls. **He speaks with the man from inside the man,** not from the wall, not from the walls. He spoke to the man even from the animals, when the man did not believe otherwise. „I made My word from the animals; I made a calling voice by the mouth of the animals to make the people believe”, the Lord speaks to you, people.*

— Oh, call out My trumpet! Call and proclaim upon the earth that I come. I am He Who sounds the trumpet and it is heard calling out. Amen.

Rejoice My people that you have the true God as your Lord, and you are the son of a King. Get up and catch hope, son, and go from the mountain into the valley and from the valley to the mountain with the news of the kingdom of the heavens, which is coming with Me. Amen, amen, amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the St. Pantelimon, (Panteleimon) martyr and healer, from [09-08-1997](#)

In the name of the Father and of the Holy Spirit, the voice of God's trumpet calls out from heaven on the earth. Amen.

– In Your name, good Lord, I get up with a sound of a trumpet to call out a spirit of awakening over the flock, pleasant to You. I also call out over those who sleep not watching for Your coming. I call out with the little angels; I call at the same time with them, for you spoke from Me with a voice of a trumpet, Lord, and You called me Your trumpet on the earth, and, he who is holy on the earth, is also living and active in heaven over those who remained laboring for Your great day, Lord. The heaven works over the earth and nothing comes on the earth but from heaven. The deceit is great on the earth; the spirit of lying is thick and huge, and the world has got used to it as to the truth, Lord. I miss very much to teach my people to stand watching before You, so that Your people, chosen from the world by the voice of a trumpet, may stay alive. I long for it, Lord, and I would like to leave my longing over the people, which is pleasant to You, to know how great its preparation, its watch and its work with You have to be on the earth. Amen.

... Sons, My loved ones, be strong and do not shake, **for I, the Lord, am the seventh trumpet as the Scriptures write.** I am the One who bring to an end and fulfill God's mystery, the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit. Learn My blessing over you. Learn the love of the heaven with you, for those, who did not deny God according to the unfaithful man's advice to My works on the earth, are with the heaven, and the heaven is with them at the heavenly supper on the earth, and they will no longer be hungry and thirsty. Those, who eat this food and drink of this water, will never be thirsty again. Amen. I am the wellspring, which flows with eternity over you, My loved people.

Who then is the faithful and wise servant whom his Lord set over His household to give them their food in due season? Oh, blessed is that servant whom his lord finds doing so when he comes. Amen, amen, amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God to the Christian people, from [28-11-1997](#)

The Lord is coming down with His saints. The Lord is coming down on the earth in a feast of new heaven and new earth, the place of the Lord's righteousness. Amen, amen, amen.

In the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, this is the name of My coming down over the garden of My word, to become word on the earth. **I am the voice of the seventh angel's trumpet,** as it is written about Me in the Scriptures. There is no other mystery to be worked out. I am the One, Who accomplishes the mystery for which I was born of the Father and of the Virgin, a Man, so that God may be seen by people, and for the people to believe in Me and to come to life and truth.

... Zachariah, the Lord's bishop, the Lord's prophet, fulfilled the Scripture of the mystery hidden from ages, the mystery about the Virgin who was to give birth to God. He was faithful and fulfilled God's work and took a holy care of the Virgin who was about to give birth to the Lord, the Son of the Father, the Lord on the earth, the true Lord. And I have also had faithful people during this time for the work of the birth of My word from the Father, as the Father worked and gave birth to Verginica, and He put near her those that were faithful, and from these were born

disciples from disciples, the sons of God, and **the Lord, the Word is being born on the earth as word and gathers through the voice of the seventh trumpet those that are His elected from the four winds as it is written.** I am a holy tabernacle for you, and for those who are unfaithful I am a stumbling block and many stumble and fall; they are crushed and stay caught in the trap of slavery.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Entrance of the Lord's Mother into the church, from [04-12-1997](#)

I proclaim the word from the middle of the Romanian people. The Lord, Jesus Christ, goes with a new word over all the nations over the earth. I, the Lord, the One born of the Father before the ages, and of the Virgin, two thousand years ago, and now out of Romania as word, in the end of the Scriptures for My coming, I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, cry over the earth to all the margins: get up, you, nations of the earth from all the human kind and come to the river of life, which flows from heaven into the middle of the Romanian people! Come and receive life, the word of holy and everlasting life! **I am the Word before the coming of My body on earth the second time with the people.** Rise above your bodies and escape from the fire of the wrath, which comes from heaven over all the bodies, which do not have the heaven in them. **The heaven means holiness and Paradise in the man's house, in the man's body.** The Lord calls you to a sweet life, to milk and honey, to a new heaven and to a new earth over the earth. Come and receive the teaching, which gives you eternal life! Come, for the dead rise and will rise and the living will be changed into immortality! **The voice of the seventh angel sounds to bring under My glory, those chosen by unbelief, by holiness and by choice food; food from heaven for a new heaven and a new earth over the earth.** Amen, amen, amen.

Let the countless nations come and be baptized in the name of the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit and in the name of this work from heaven, a word which comes as the lightning from heaven, and crosses it from one side to the other. Let every man wake up: Romanian, Jew, Hellene, barbarian, Scythian or slave, and let them come to an everlasting life. **My word is eternal life. I am the eternal life, and come with it after this word; I come and give it to the faithful of My word, which raises the man from death to life.**

Excerpt from the Word of God at six years after the consecration of the Holy of Holies of the New Jerusalem, from [12-12-1997](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

Israel, My Romanian people, I would stay celebrating on and on with you, people, My love. The saints want to have feasts with you on the earth as in heaven, and the heaven has come down on the earth to work with you, for you and for Me, as I have been longing for the salvation of the human kind, which fell down from the paradise for as long as seven thousand years and a half.

Oh, the people do not know to read the Scriptures and they do not understand those that are written in them. Not even the servants of the church know, for they read some other books and make other books, for they are full of pride and conceit for their own name, not for My name. They make use of My name to boast about My name, and not to honor Me. **The people read from people, not from God.** The people are no longer humble before God. I would like, My people, to build a clean heart and a new spirit within all the people. And I would like to give the people a righteous spirit, renewing of life, and you are My tool and you help Me in My work of the world

renewal. Amen. You should always stay with Me, My leaven people. You are the dough of My Romanian people, chosen by My Father for Me to be the nations, which gives Me dwelling for My second coming. And behold, My Father prepared Me a dwelling, so that I may be there where those of Mine are, who I help Myself with, and so that I may work a clean heart and a righteous spirit and to renew those in the inner being of the people. And I will work. Amen.

I come with Verginica, I come with the saints, and I come with the apostle Andrew. I come to the feast of the heaven into your midst, Israel, loved by heaven. Verginica is celebrated by the saints and angels, and by My Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit. She is coming down on the path of her book, and I am coming together with her and with the saints. She is celebrated by heaven, together with My first apostle, called to the work of preaching of the salvation, which came from heaven and became flesh on the earth to be salvation for the people. Apostle Andrew worked over Romania at its beginning, at its birth among the Gentiles, and Verginica has worked over it now, when I come as a Bridegroom on the earth to make it into the country of wedding, to give it My glory on My coming, and to give it a crown of new heaven and new earth, in which justice will dwell. I come to build a new man and a new heart in it, and to renew a righteous spirit in it. Amen.

Sound the God's trumpet over the Christians from the stronghold of Pucioasa. Amen.

Come in Verginica and sound the trumpet and make out your book for your city. You are from among the saints, and you are with the saints in a synod of feast for the day when I established you on My right side in those that are from heaven. Come in. Blessed be your entrance with the word in your house and into your city where I come from and took you to be in heaven. The book of the testimonies for the cities of My people and yours is concluded. Come in, for their unbelief is not an obstacle for My word. I am the One Who can do everything I want. Amen.

— *Lord, I have come in and I call out, for you were My entrance way. Amen. May Your will be done as in heaven, Lord.*

Amen, amen, I say to you: I am God's trumpet, and after this trumpet the Lord sounds the seventh trumpet. Amen, amen, amen.

*I could not call you by now, because you do not want to believe in me anymore, the one forever alive as all saints are, and not even now do you not want and cannot, and I cannot either, but the Lord of the powers can, because He said: «**I am the Almighty Lord, the Lord of the powers**».*

Excerpt from God's trumpet sounding and of the holy Virginia over the town of Pucioasa. The feast of the Saint apostle Andrew and of the saint Virginia, from [13-12-1997](#).

I come with the greeting of My resurrection: "Christ is risen! Christ is risen! Christ is risen!" I come in the book of Verginica. And I have already come. Amen.

Behold, Verginica, prepare your word for your stronghold, **for you were My trumpet on the earth, and you are My trumpet in heaven too**, for My word is written into the Scripture which says: «**I am the God of Abraham and the God of Isaac and the God of Jacob, and God is not the God of the dead but of the living, for all live in Him**». You are alive, My Verginica, for

you were My trumpet that I sounded on the earth to gather a people for Myself and to have it for My coming. I am your God, Verginica, as I spoke to Moses in the burning bush, for I am the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, for they are alive and live in Me, as you also live in Me **and you are My trumpet in heaven and on earth.** I, Myself, make an entrance for you into your book, so that you may leave in it a word of calling over your city from where I took you into heaven. I give My Mother as your companion with a gift of soul healing, for the healthy souls heal their sick bodies. I also give you saints and angels, so that you may be helped by heavenly powers in your work, for unbelief and lawlessness, which came over your city, make Me unleash My mourning over those who forsook Us. While you were with them on the earth, they did the Christian things and feared God, but now they have tasted fully of the spirit of the world, and the spirit of the world warmed them up for the world and for their temporary life, and I, the Lord, had to find some other faithful children to replace them, because I could not stop with My work and yours from preparing My coming and the people of My coming. The first did no longer want to go on with Me and with you, and those that were behind them I made to be the first, and I go with them forward, for they are faithful and lovers of God and of eternal life, for it is written: *«It is not the fleshly sons who inherit those from heaven, but the spiritual sons».* I showed them all My love and I called My sons those that remained with Me and with you, but the world, which does not know Me, does not know them too, **and when I appear, they will be like Me, as it is written about the sons that will see Me as I am,** for they put their hope in Me and cleaned themselves, as I am clean; for I lifted the sins of those who were faithful to Me, and anyone who does not remain in Me, does not sin, because it is written: *«He who is born of God, does not sin, for God's seed remains in him and he can no longer sin, because he is born of God».* Amen.

I am in Father, and Father is in Me when I work. I become word over Verginica's stronghold, over Verginica's house, over the house where I, the Lord, was coming down becoming word at Verginica's speaking, God's trumpet for My second coming on the earth. I become a calling word over those who remained behind her under her shelter, which had to be forever holy, for My mark in this house will stand in judgment with those of this house.

Excerpt from God's trumpet sounding and St. Virginia's over the stronghold of Pucioasa, and over those of her house. The feast of the healing spring, from [24-04-1998](#).

Oh, sons of the people, hear! **My word of today is called the seventh angel into the Scriptures, I and My word. Oh, sons of My people, everything has come to an end! I fulfilled all My mystery written in the Scriptures. Everything has come to an end!** I have nothing for you anymore. I sent all that I had to send for your coming back. **I sent upon you the last calling, the voice of the seventh angel, My word of today, served by the angels. Hear what the Word said: everything has come to an end! Amen, amen, amen. I have sent from beginning to end everything that was written to for the man. And everything that I had to do for the man's salvation came to an end. Now a reward for each deed is written into the Scriptures. Amen.**

The false prophet, who arises from everywhere and proclaims peace between Me and the man, who goes on sinning, this false prophet is the reward for the deed of the man departed from God, as it is written in the Scriptures: «When they will speak peace, then My wrath will suddenly come and will catch everyone under it». The false prophet arose and posed as the reconciler between God and the man that sins on and on worshipping the idols of this age, which are: eating and drinking, marriage and given in marriage, and all that come out from these

as the fruit of the tree of death. **The false prophet poses oneself as God's friend before the people**, but I bring him to light and tell him that he is not My Friend, but rather he is My enemy like the first man, who overthrew My seat from him, so that he might seat and to eat from the forbidden tree, the tree of death, which killed the man. (*See the selection topic: „[The false prophet and the ecumenism](#)²⁶”, r.n.*)

Sons, prepare the way of My word; prepare the peace of My word upon you; prepare a dwelling of the Holy Spirit in you, to be forever in you. Amen, amen, amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the Synod of the saints archangels Michael and Gabriel, from [21-11-1998](#).

Amen, amen, I say to you, to those who preach My good news from heaven on the earth; take My news over to all the wise people of the earth who danced as the antichrist played, the man of falsehood. **The antichrist will come up to heaven, as he says, and then to come down from heaven into My place and to tell every man that he is the Christ who comes. The antichrist totally lost his mind.** He looked into the Scriptures and says that he looked well and that he saw; he read in the prophets about My glory and about My coming and set himself to work. What did he do if he set himself to work? He did his own things and of his own mind; he made a glory like that of Mine, out of iron and lying, as he says, and this is how he created an immoral man out of the spirit of the man and out of the flesh of the man, and he clothed himself with the power of his lying and made the creature to create a glory like that of Mine, a body like that of Mine, as he says, a body which ascended into heaven and which comes down from heaven. He took the word of the angels of the heaven who said: *«This Jesus, Who was received up from you into the sky will come back in the same way as you saw Him going into the sky»*. He took over this word and spun around it to fulfill it through a newborn man, an immoral man. Oh, poor of him! He lost his mind and forgot that he was a sinner and that cannot be God into My place. He took over the word of My prophets, but those were prophets, not sinners. He should have taken over Mine too, for I spoke over those that I put to preach My word with great power. He should have also taken over My word, which said that *«the false christ will come before Me and will do sings in heaven and on earth and will deceive many, and then the Lord will destroy him by the power of His coming with glory and with thousands of angels on His coming»*. But I come before him and I let him know, him and his angels who serve him, **that I will destroy him by the breath of My mouth, by My word, which blows over My garden, and from it over to him, and then I will come down as I ascended**, and I will appear as the true God, and I will come coming from heaven as I ascended into heaven, served by angels, the bodiless angels in a visible glory, as My angel came visibly and covered Me when I ascended into heaven, taking Me away from the eyes of those who saw Me in the body, the incarnated God.

²⁶ You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/7ok62WqkEVGSlr03tVLt>
http://www.bookrix.com/_ebook-lord-jesus-the-second-coming-of-jesus-christ-the-false-prophet-and-the-ecumenism/
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VNo1LgWPpsU0pHQ1FyQk1MMG8>
<https://archive.org/details/TheWordOfGodAboutTheFalseProphetAndTheEcumenism>
<https://app.box.com/s/tk19qlsuog1rj8dfcz0t4w7s2jawybb>
<http://www.mediafire.com/file/ibbg4wq3eiqa9x>
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/djeynvykj92lxa5>
<https://mega.nz/#!ZFtTHSDC!iUNCIjPb5k0q2WnV4Zp5ESp9AuqZs8ribNkkZPEeMaM>

I had covered My glory as long as I stayed on the earth. I was true God of true God, but I had stayed among the people as a man and I had stayed without glory. From time to time I had appeared in power, as a God, doing the unnatural works of My invisible Father. From time to time I had appeared as the Son of the heavenly Father by the testimony of My Father, the One above Me and the One inside Me. I also had appeared again and again accompanied by the light of My angel, so that the angels may testify about Me, not I. My angel was coming and embracing Me in his light round about, and then he was hiding for My humbleness and his too. And then My angel came when My Father raised Me up into heaven, and My angel became a cloud and stood between Me and those who were looking at Me when My Father was taking Me up. My bodiless angel always covered Me when I was doing the work of My Father before the man, before Israel, the same as he stays today again between Me and those who receive My word, for **it is My angel by whom I, the Lord, sound the seventh trumpet over the earth**, as it is written into the Scriptures about the **sound calling of the seventh angel for the opening of the book of the judgment**.

I will come suddenly to you, children of My garden and I will speak with you about My angel. But now I want to tell the antichrist that he cannot turn into My angel and that I will come as I ascended with My angel. Amen, amen, amen. His angel is taken from his made spirit but he lost his mind and does not know what an angel is and does not know what Christ is but I tell him to know that. Amen. I tell him: I am a consuming fire which burns the antichrist. I am a double-edged sharp sword which cuts to his bones the antichrist, who cannot do what I do. I am a covering cloud for the sons of heaven on earth, the same as you was. **I am the Christ of the Father** and he is a devil. I am the Judge and he is the judged one; he and all his servants who are his angels, the angels of the red antichrist, red all over, the same as he was born and lived by his sword, not from Me, for if he lived as I did, the antichrist would not become My adversary and the adversary of My blessed word before his birth.

The antichrist spoke My word of My coming from the Scriptures everywhere and he is looking into it and wants to fulfill it, but I come with My angel not with his angel, and here, I deliver his earthly word in Romanian and say: My prophets from the Scriptures, Ezekiel, Daniel, Zechariah and all who discovered My glory and My coming by the word said: «**The glory of the Lord**», and did not say UFO (*Unidentified Flying Objects, r.n.*), as the antichrist wants to speak about the glory of My coming. **He is waiting for Me on the Mount of Olives but I am waiting for him at the same place as well in order to consume him**, for I am a consuming fire, and I will destroy him by My coming and by My angel. Amen.

Elijah, My prophet, was taken up to heaven in a fire horse-drawn chariot, not by UFOs. (See the selection topic: „[Enoch and Elijah](#)²⁷”, r.n.). Ezekiel revealed My glory shown to him by Me, a living glory, a fire glory, a glory of flowing fire, fire wheels, bodiless angels, a vision of fire, no UFOs, and I standing in the middle of the fire, not in the middle of human creatures. I was walking, the sea on foot not by boat as the antichrist is going, he who talks taller than Me, for it is not hard to go by boat, but it is hard to walk on foot upon the water as I walked with My disciples.

²⁷ You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/2ZirGkn0Xn8Ei2cSofYD>
<https://www.scribd.com/document/212708071>
<https://archive.org/details/TheWordOfGodAboutTheComingWithEnochAndElijah>
<https://app.box.com/s/e907tvu3ntvd0uq2idf2>
<http://www.mediafire.com/file/yqr53958wzz7bl3>
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VNo1LgWPpsN2JxWWIRS0Zsa0E>

I am walking bodily in the sky, attended by angels, not by plane, not by rocket, not by UFOs, as the antichrist does, for it is not difficult to go into the sky by plane or by UFOs; rather it is difficult to walk on foot in the clouds coming up and down and on the wings of the winds, as I and My saints are walking. But here, as the false man who fell down from heaven at My word delivered on earth by the holy one, and as that one who set himself as a god upon people, crashed himself falling down from heaven after ascending into it, the same way the nowadays lying will be consumed into the quenchless fire delivered by My word, **for the antichrist will soon go up to heaven in order to come down on earth in My place to be king.** And he will rise up to heaven only to fall down, for God is in heaven. But he does not believe it, poor of him, for he lost his mind before he was born, and fought against My faithful one even from the belly. (*Jacob and Esau, r.n.*)

Sons, sons, I tell you a great mystery for the science, for as I, the Lord, came passing through the Hebrew people, the same way the immoral antichrist did, for it is written: «The man's enemy will be his own family». (See about “*The Last Pope*”, and then a Hebrew Pope, *r.n.*). The Hebrew people is fallen under the damnation of the money and the money curses him and damns it, because they put Me to death for money; I Who came down from heaven.

I fulfilled the Scripture and brought famine on earth and man is hungry of sins and loose life, not hungry of My word, but I bring the word of judgment and I reveal the antichrist by it, he who calls himself “*the lamb*”, but he is not a lamb, as he crucified the Lamb.

Christian sons, be good! Amen, amen, amen, I say to you: be good, be good, and be good! All the lying signs will come upon the earth, so that the lying man, who commits adultery under every green tree into My name, may fall down under them, but you should be good, for My angel will stand between you and the lying man, who will make the lie to take a body. My angel will cover you from their eyes, and he will cover them from your eyes, so that you may be good. The sin flees the man who does not think of sin, but the visible sin opens the mind of the man so that he may think of it, and the mind becomes heart and it also becomes a body, as I spoke through your holy fathers, but you should not look sons. Be good; do not be Hebrews! Be good, be good, and be good! Amen.

I come to an end now, and I come again, and I will speak with you about My angel. Amen, amen, amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God on the Sunday of the dreadful judgment remembrance, from [14-02-1999](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

My voice cries out at the gates to be opened. I come again and I come with an royal feast for that memorial when I, the Lord, and with My mother Virgin, accompanied by Joseph, chosen to be a shelter for Us and an earthly father who took care of Us, went to the temple to bring an offering of cleaning after the birth, and so that they may dedicate Me to the Lord, and then to redeem Me until the full growth as My Father's servant. I bowed to the Law and to the man as a subject to the sin, like the man who is born with sin out of sin. I made out the Law on the Mount Sinai by My angel before Moses, My holy law, which I commanded for the man, and I bowed so that the man might not say that he cannot do it. I have shown the man in everything how to do it, and then to do it. If a teacher teaches the man without being seen that he does the same, that one

is a Pharisee who teaches hypocrisy, which he also does. Each teacher needs to teach the man what he does, not something else. Each master shows his disciple his craftsmanship and teaches him how to work in order to get skilled with his hands.

I am the true Teacher, for I came down from heaven, and I showed the man how to work like Me on the earth. I came down from heaven on the earth and I ascended from the earth into the sky, so that the man may see Me and do the same. I was served by angels and I showed the man to work the same that is, served by angels, as I did. The man needs to be born of the heaven, like Me, and he needs to live on the earth as I lived, and he needs to come up into heaven as I did, and to come to Me in heaven as I come down on the earth to him, served by angels, but the man has not taken Me as his Teacher. Here is why I come down from heaven to the man. I come down to get him accustomed to know Me as his Teacher from heaven; I come down to make him know that there is a heaven, and that there is God in heaven; I come down to let him know that there is not only earth, but that there is also heaven, and that the man lives on the earth and God is in heaven, the One Who made the heaven and the earth. Amen. I teach the little ones like a Teacher, and I start teaching the man to become small so that he may learn, for the great ones do not take God as their learning, and rather they took their wealth and went with it into the hell, into the world without God on the earth, and the hell opened itself and swallowed the man; further, the world became grave for the godless man on the earth, and **the man became antichrist, and this means a man without God, a man without the Teacher from heaven.**

The antichrist does not work against Me, for he cannot, because I am God in heaven and on earth. He works against him, and he dig his own abyss, for he is on the earth and he is feeble for himself and for every man, for he is in the darkness, as his light is falsehood, not light. **Soon, soon, the light made by him (electricity, r.n.) will be put out by his own hand. When he will get up to come down from heaven, as he says that he will do, then My angel will take fire from the fire of My glory and will throw it down on the earth, and the light made by the hand of the antichrist man will catch fire.** (See the selection topic: „[The apocalyptic fire](#)²⁸”, r.n.) Then everything of the man’s work will come to an end, and the wisdom gathered by the man will be put out, and the man will say that he does not see it any longer and that he does no longer know it, as it was fabricated and it was not wisdom; a fabrication wiser than the man, more industrious than the man, for the haughty man made it. I worked out wisdom out of the word, not out of iron, not out of black oil, not out of gold and silver, and not out of lying. When I made the heaven and the earth, I made them both of the word, but when I made the man, I made him with the word, and then My hand accomplished the godly word, and then My Spirit breathed over the clay and the clay became a man with a living soul. But the man, made iron with a living soul, to the death of his soul, for it is written: **«It was given breath to the image to speak; it was given to breathe spirit to the image of the beast to speak, as it said to those on the earth to make an image to the beast”.**

²⁸ You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/xbzxQQN6770Wg11gKq68>
<https://archive.org/details/thewordofgodabouttheapocalypticfire>
<https://www.scribd.com/document/121186989/The-Word-of-God-about-the-apocalyptic-fire>
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VNo1LgWPpsbENmZ2Z4Y0xmc00>
<https://app.box.com/s/llcunuhnulq3knsvd9ti5sg755xc6a6z>
http://www.mediafire.com/file/fgcc3oleficb0j8/The_Word_of_God_about_the_apocalyptic_fire.pdf/file
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/ujwzgg6df9oatily>
http://www.bookrix.com/_ebook-lord-jesus-the-second-coming-of-jesus-christ-the-apocalyptic-fire/
https://mega.nz/#!EdcDHSBY!l9mpmN3C8ejAaurFO_SG8r2i8FnOQQ0UIS1Oa3HMqas

The man does no longer need an angel. Why should he be in need of an angel? **His angel is television; it is the computer; it is the flying disk, which is called UFO, (*Unidentified Flying Objects, r.n.*) not angel. Behold, everything will come to a stop at My last trumpet, which is My angel, the seventh angel who sounds.**

I speak to you, sons from the garden; to you and to My little people. I put My seal on your forehead. I bow down to you and I kiss your forehead with My mouth, with My word, so that the seal may remain on your foreheads, and to bring with it the death of the lying man, which lies against God. I mark your little houses with My seal, of the living God, and I will put a sign on your foreheads, **for My angel, will sound, soon, soon, so that the living may die, and for the dead to come to life; those that are alive, who have no God, to die, and the dead, who have God, to come to life.** In the beginning when you came to Me, I put My seal on your forehead and I kissed your forehead so that I may seal the seal of My angel on you, and so that satan may be afraid of you, and the antichrist, who worships the image of the beast, may also be afraid.

My angel has been breaking satan down from beginning to this day. My angel is My light from before the light. He was the one who covered Me when I was the forerunner of the people of Israel, in a pillar of fire and in an image of a cloud covering My people. My angel wrote My commandments with his fire on the Mount Sinai when My word was speaking on Moses. My angel became the fire, which overcame the man's fire and took out those from the burning fiery furnace unharmed. My angel carried Habakkuk to Daniel when he went hungry into the dens of lions. My angel stood before Balaam to stop him to curse My people. My angel took Peter, My apostle, out of the chains and out of the prison, the angel of the Lord, the last trumpet.

I speak again and again to you about this mystery, which is called the angel of the Lord. The angel of this work, which was and which is with you, is My angel, the angel of the Lord. The angel of Verginica was and is My angel, the angel of the Lord. The angel of this garden, and yours, is the angel of the Lord, the voivode and the archangel Michael. Amen, amen, amen. He is My angel, who worked for Israel, drowning the Egyptians and overcoming the Canaanites, strengthening Moses and Aaron, Joshua and David, and Me, the Lord, as well; the Lord served by angels. He is My angel, which worked for you, taking you out of the world and overcoming the world from you and strengthening you for Me, for the Lord.

Sons, I tell you another mystery: **My angel will cover you when the judgment will be sounded for the world, and for the dead, the resurrection. You will look and you will not be able to see the world, and neither will the world be able to see you, the world that will run after you.** (*See the selection topic: „[The rapture \(the abduction\) of the Church](#)²⁹”, r.n.*) But I will

²⁹ You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/W6f6LNdLhQYuW9LqV02A>
<https://archive.org/details/thewordofgodabouttherapturetheabductionofthechurch>
<https://joom.ag/BsQC>
<https://www.scribd.com/document/219609641>
<https://app.box.com/s/w10a99oga7k8joykj1v391z8w5o0o7gm>
<http://www.mediafire.com/file/oi9o93f2pvx0sr1>
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/phsab3v8u3gdm46>
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VNo1LgWPpsX01McEFURV9TelE>
<https://mega.nz/#!0ZtgVCLT!wbPs2egptFPzhvo8D-iaLYPPKDb4Hw2MrrYHQjmaAdg>
http://www.bookrix.com/_ebook-lord-jesus-the-second-coming-of-jesus-christ-the-rapture-of-the-church/
<https://docs.zoho.com/file/jzfa9f34e670b828485bb5d7e3127596068e>

cover you with My angel, as he covers Me, the Lord. When I started My work through Verginica, I said this: „**When the earth will be set on fire, My faithful ones will not burn. When everything will be broken down, they will stand, for they have My seals and My kiss on their foreheads, for the faithful ones are My share and they do not forsake My way with them, for they have My angel with them**”. Amen.

Michael, the archangel, is the angel of the Lord, My angel, which has protected the last anointed one of the Romanians. (*The King Michael, r.n.*) He has always been with the anointed one, and neither sword nor bullet has touched him, nor any other harm, and I fulfilled the Scripture of your days, as this is what I told you: „He will come back into My country, his and yours”. And he came, served by My angel, for My word is the truth.

I, the Lord, protect you and I give you My angel during the time of oppression and I save you, for this is what is written about your days: «***At that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince who stands for the children of your people in time of trouble, and there shall be a time of trouble such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time; and at that time your people shall be delivered, everyone who shall be found written in this book. Many of those who sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt, and those who are wise shall shine as the brightness of the expanse, and those who turn many to righteousness as the stars forever and ever***». Amen. I, the Lord, sent My angel to tell you these words. I come soon, accompanied by My angel, as I ascended. My angel is your fellow worker and to all who keep the words of this book, but you should worship Me, like My angel. You should not seal these words, for it is their time, and I come soon. Amen.

Sons, be worthy of the guard of My angel. **When the great ones upon Romania wanted to lose you because you were Mine, (December 16, 1989, at the „revolution”, r.n.), My angel was among them and you and he destroyed them instead and saved you; however, that bloodshed is not called a revolution nor a takeover, but the work of My angel for your protection.** Be worthy of My angel’s protection, sons, for the work of My word has My angel, the archangel Michael, the voivode of heavenly hosts, who delivered My word over the nature of the angels who rose against Me, saying to the heavenly hosts: «***Let us stay well, with fear and attention!***» Amen.

Sons take a good heed to the mysteries that I bring you. **I was served by an angel and showed the man to do the same, attended by angels. My angel will take fire from the fire of My glory and will throw it on the ground and the light made by the hand of the man without God will catch fire and then all the work of man’s fakes will come to an end and the wisdom coming of the man will go out and the man will see it no longer, because it was the man’s fake and not wisdom. All will be stopped at the last trumpet which is My angel, the seventh angel to sound.** I seal with the seal of My angel upon you. My word confirms the angel of the Lord upon you. Work an angelic word and serve Me with it, for I gave you work for Me. **And to the man of lying, the antichrist, I speak this: I will throw him on earth, for he will come up to heaven so that he may come into My place and to call himself „the king” and „the christ”. I will throw him down on earth and he will be crushed; he and his angels, he and his servants.** And I come soon accompanied by My angel as I went up to the Father. **I come to make justice to the saints who keep saying: «Until when, Lord?»** Oh, only a little while, a very little time and I come. I am coming soon, soon, for I am ready and come, and My angel will go before Me, for I am coming. Amen, amen, amen.

The Word of God at the feast of the Lord's welcoming (Candlemas), from [15-02-1999](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

Oh, sons, I was only fire in the body of My trumpet, but for the love of those who were looking for Me, I was not sparing her. I burned her little body completely, for I am a consuming fire, as it is written in the Scriptures. I was always taking the water of My mercy and pouring out over the little body of My trumpet to soak her flame, for I became a flame in her when I was speaking My word in her. Oh, sons from the garden, oh, how much I suffered in her, and how much she suffered in Me, oh, and her suffering was strengthening her. Her love and mercy for Me were making her submit to the flame which was consuming in her when I was speaking My word in her, and the time was hard and it was pressing over My trumpet, because man was everywhere, and man pretended to be great, like today, for man fears man, and man honors man for dirty gain, for unfair benefit. There had come the time written in the Scriptures for Me to come and to gather My scattered flock, to come and to redeem My creature and renew it, to wake the man up from his death and sin, to bring on earth light from light and to prepare the way of My coming from near the Father within My body ascended to the Father two thousand years ago. There had come the time for love, to prepare My bride on earth from those who were the least of the time. There had come the time for Me to come and to become word on earth, for this was written in the Scriptures, and when I came, I had nowhere to lay down My head, and there had been no one to see and follow Me as two thousand years when My disciples were following Me, who understood that I came from God in order to fulfill the Scriptures of My coming. **Behold, when I had come, there was no one to see Me and to make Me a place for coming, and then I made a place for Me and I called her My trumpet, for I hid in her, and then I came out of her as word, and I tended My flock with it.** However, My sheep were enslaved by a master and they could hardly come to the voice of the Shepherd as the time was hard, and I was burning in My trumpet, I was burning within her for the sake of My sheep. I was inviting them with a sweet voice, I was wiping out their wounds and I was healing their sighs, but they could not stay with Me, for the time was hard. I was only fire in the little body of My trumpet, and those who heard this fire could hardly come to its warmth, and I prophesied through her the time of nowadays, to come and release those who were in bonds, to take them out from the man's bondage and to go as word over the earth. And I fulfilled the prophecy, **for I am helping Myself with you and I am writing My book during these days, the book which I started writing on the day when I came and made My place in My trumpet Verginica, (*Verginica - the diminutive to her real name: Virginia, r.n.*) in the year of 1955. This book is My coming to those who are faithful, to whom I, the Lord, gave and give the gift of the holy faith, to know My coming, to see My coming, and to preach it far and wide for those who want to humble and believe, to choose Me, and then to remain for My calling.**

We are staying with the book open and we are writing into it for it is a heavenly day, sons. It is a day for My trumpet, a day like that when I, the Lord, came and took her near Me in heaven, for the time was hard. You remained behind her and the time was hard. You took to carry further My cross and the time was hard, and you were little, little sons. **Then I came and worked with power and made for you a place on earth with My cross, with My coming, and I made you the cross of My coming, a sign before the appearance of My glory coming with the saints and with the angels within a praised coming, and I have enveloped you within the work of Mystery as in a garment, and I, the Lord, became word above you and I set you to finish the book of**

My coming with the judgment for each work, the book of the judgment of the creature, the book of the renewal of creation.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Holy Virginia, from [14-12-1999](#).

I call out the trumpet for the resurrection of the dead. They have been waiting for seven thousand years for the trumpet of their resurrection, and I tell them: there is still a little bit of time and everything and all will receive the garment of incorruptibility, the same as I made them from their very creation. Amen. Little and little and everything will come back into the life without death, and the dead come to life and confess their God and His work of seven thousand years, the work for the redemption of the bodies. Amen.

The earth has no longer power to help the man. The man has squashed its bosom, and the earth has become weak, and the man on it has become even weaker. However, My grace is with those that are afraid of Me and live by My grace, and I fill them with blessings and prepare their everlasting joy. Blessed are those who wait for Me to come for they have prepared for the day of My coming and rejoice over it, and the Father Sabaoth, announces it through Me, because I am full of the Father. Amen.

I call the trumpet of the resurrection of the dead. Let the dead and the living get up! Amen, amen, amen. I want every man, who has set himself as a ruler over the people, to wake up and to call the wakening everywhere, and let the man get up on the entire earth and make haste for his preparation for My coming. **Little and little and those from the grave get up, for this is written into the Scriptures. The souls have been waiting for the resurrection of their bodies to come and welcome My day, the day of the dreadful judgment. Amen.**

Excerpt from the Word of God on the Sunday of the remembrance of the dreadful judgment, from [05-03-2000](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

I am He Who had been wandering away through the wilderness of the human kind for more than forty years. As long as forty years I had been working mysteriously the work of the resurrection of the creature (1955 – 1995, *r.n.*) and I had always had servants to work for the plan of My coming with the saints. After forty years, I came out overcoming the latches by which the lying man has been keeping Me silent; he has kept Me out of sight before people. **However, I have come out with My people during these days and I have asked it to sing on earth the song of those who are redeemed, My song, My word, which calls to life every man, the trumpet of resurrection, the seventh angel, the Lord, I and the book of the judgment of the creature.** (See [The Book of the Lamb \(The Book of Life\) - The Word of God](#)³⁰, *r.n.*) For forty years I had been calling out by the word to man to come out from judgment and to come out alone, for I come to his help with heavenly exhortation. I told him to come out because I am going to come as a Judge

³⁰ You can also see on: <https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VNo1LgWPpsS0pyYmo3RTMwOGs>
<https://mega.nz/#!V8TICSB>
<https://archive.org/details/TheBookOfTheLambTheBookOfLifeTheWordOfGod19552005>
<https://app.box.com/s/0r3vfspi6nv395s0irymsdbhx3fbk2j2>
<http://www.mediafire.com/file/bllrdiwierh1len>
<https://docs.zoho.com/file/0o4vh88bec970234d496d9743ec4153d3d19b>
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/c36ceh5h9q04osh>

soon, soon. I told him to come and then I came out victoriously above with the word of resurrection, as the word cannot be bound, and it walks gathering under its vineyard those who have sided with Me.

Here I am, I have come! I am wearing a mysterious robe on Me. The mysterious robe is My word. (*Apoc: 19/13*) It covers Me and it becomes the robe of a judge so that when I take it out to be Savior. Amen, amen, amen.

I am He Who said: *«Don't think that I will accuse you to the Father. The Word will judge and accuse you, for you have not followed him before I came».* (*See John: 5/45-47*) **Behold, in the last days My word is My mantle that covers My body, that changes My name and calls Me The Word of God, My mysterious name**, which takes revenge against the pride of the kings and servants, against the pride of the great and small, for I want to put an end to the man's pride and I want to give him humility instead. His pride makes man see himself that he is great, intelligent, brave and wise in such a way that man may waste his time with those that are not, for humility has no place in man once with the pride in him. However, humility brings to man love, mercy and resurrection from God. The full humility brings God as inhabitant in man with the light of the resurrection and the repentance for resurrection. What kind of dead man, who was once resurrected, would like to die any more knowing where he has come from? Which bone coming to life would let itself get dry? **Behold My mysterious name**, with which I have come to redeem the creature. I cover Myself with My word, making it My robe of Judge, as then when I will be without it, to be Savior, to be seen as a Savior. In the Scriptures of My coming it is written: *«He has names written and a name written which no one knows but He Himself... His name is called "The Word of God." ... Out of His mouth proceeds a sharp, double-edged sword, that with it He should strike the nations... He has on His garment and on His thigh a name written, "King of kings and Lord of lords, the Judge."* (*See Apoc: 19/12-16*)

Excerpt from the Word of God on the second day of Passover, from [01-05-2000](#).

I am embracing you, sons from the garden, within the spirit of the today's feast. **I started to come to you with My glory, with the word of My coming**, with My trumpet and with My apostles, to rejoice them. I am also rejoicing with you and those in heaven, for I receive only sighing from the earth.

The spirit of today's celebration is bringing heavenly messengers near you. My trumpet Verginica (*Verginica - the diminutive to her real name: Virginia, r.n.*) and the apostle Andrew are coming to you together with Me, for it is their feast together with the feast of My little garden at you, for we are celebrating the little garden of My word and its sealing of nine years ago and first we are celebrating Andrew, My first disciple, and then Verginica, My trumpet. Twenty years ago, at My command, she came and sat near Me in heaven after I had suffered in her on earth with My sigh, with My pains. As long as she lived on earth, after I had set her to My work with her, I sighed and suffered in her and she suffered in Me, and her life in Me was only sighing, and she was like Me, only sighing. Great and painful was My love in her, for I was suffering for man and in this way I dwelt in her, and I did not spare her; I suffered in her for man. Then I took her to heaven, for her body became ashes under the pressure of My glory. **My word was flowing from her like gold in the furnace, and the furnace was burning.** I took her to heaven and I gave her comfort, and I showed her what I was in her when I was speaking My word through her. When she saw

what her body was like, she marveled at My glory full of humility with which I had been hiding in her twenty-five years after I began My speaking in her over the earth.

Oh, Virginia, I am speaking about you to those who are today before you, and behold, we are going forward because we have little branches, gift from gift, grace from grace, word from word, and you are the root, and you bear fruit, because it is written: **«There will be yielding twelve times a year, and the leaves are for the healing of the nations»**. (Apoc: 22/1,2)³¹ Amen. My word comes down from heaven on earth and becomes a river, (See the selection topic: „[This word is the river of life](#)³²”, r.n.) then it grows and turns into a new heaven and new earth, and with it I knead the man. Oh, Virginia, it was for this glory that I used you, for anyone who cooks food to put it on the table, first puts it on fire to boil, he puts it in the oven to bake. **You were the altar on which I put My word to cook and to have it as food for those who ate**. Now, behold, I feed the whole earth with food from the storeroom and with warm food so that man may eat and catch power to love and **to listen to My voice, which sounds the resurrection over the living and over the dead**, and then I come and reveal to man My glory, My coming.

I am preparing the day of My glory, Verginica. **Here it is!** For it I Myself started the sounding of My trumpet through you. The river of My word has come now of its bed and it is running by My power. **You were the river bed of My word**, but now it does no longer have a bed, for I am King on earth, and I knead it again, and by the word I make a new heaven, a new earth and a New Jerusalem on earth, and I come on earth with My coming, with My word that speaks and it is done. Amen.

I am speaking with you, Verginica, for you were the soil in which I put the new seed for the new heaven and a new earth. Let us speak to each other. Come on, for it is your feast, Verginica. Amen, amen, amen.

— *May Your will be done, Lord, as in heaven so on earth. Amen, amen, amen. I was Your will on earth, and I so am I in the heavenly things. I am filled with joy when I see that sons have come from my work with You, and they are Your will, just as I was. Oh, how holy and how beautiful is the man who does You will! Oh, how much You long after man, Lord! I look back at my suffering on earth, for You burned within me because of Your longing for man, and Your longing consumed my body, and I was the burning bush from which You were speaking with Israel, for You are the Lord and You need to have a people, Lord, and Your people is called Israel, as in the beginning.*

... *Come near, you, nations from all over the earth, to see God's glory and its sons! God's trumpet sounds over the earth. Come near! Amen. Receive healing for your unbelief. Put away carelessness and stand up to be, for the trumpet of the resurrection sounds to awaken you and to*

³¹ **«The angel showed me a [pure] river of the water of life, clear as crystal, flowing out of the throne of God and of the Lamb, in the middle of it great street. On each side of the river was the tree of life, bearing twelve kinds of fruits, yielding its fruit every month. The leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations, »** (Apoc: 22/1,2)

³² You can also see on: <https://app.box.com/s/nxho8n0zr0q0tvulp6ajrscvzv9ys596>
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VNo1LgWPpscExFRFZqNXRDUHc>
<https://jumpshare.com/v/SAS3pFFY1HngTjPvIBDA>
http://www.mediafire.com/download/76qazqw1o545idc/The_Word_of_God_about_the_river_of_life.pdf
https://mega.nz/#!gA1jZYA!XzORNxDax-6_CaMb6RC2E2UaKzUXa0DziTI7Jked1pU

announce the coming of Christ, the Bridegroom of the wedding, Who is coming with His wedding, with the great day of His coming. (See the selection topic: „[The Wedding of the Lamb](#)³³”, r.n.) **The Lord is coming! The trumpet of the Lord's coming is sounding from heaven.** In fear of God, in faith and in love, draw near, for the Lord is near to you. I was the Lord's will on earth and I sounded the trumpet of His coming. Come near and be the Lord's will! Taste and know the Lord, for the Lord is coming on earth and is bringing with Him the kingdom of the heavens. Amen, amen, amen.

— And I, the Lord's disciple, the first among disciples, the apostle Andrew, I am saying to all the nations on the earth: **Romania is the land of the Lord's coming**, the ark of salvation of the human race what is to be.

Come, you Gentiles, see the Lord's glory and its sons, for **in heaven and on earth the whole creature has waited sighing for their revelation, the revelation³⁴ of God's sons and the Lord's will in them.**

Oh, Lord, those who become Your will are the first. Glorify Yourself in them with Your coming before the Gentiles. It was hard to walk, when we, Your disciples, were walking from place to place with the Gospel of Your kingdom, and the world was driving us away, **but now, Your way is Your word.** You Yourself go and proclaim Yourself coming, all stand still at the voice of Your coming, and Romania is the tent of Your wedding, the dwelling place of Your word, Your house at Your coming. Amen, amen, amen.

— Oh, how beautiful are the heaven and the earth together! I, the Lord, the Comforter in heaven and on earth, give Myself with My will to those who do My will. I am giving Myself with those in heaven, for they are with Me in My coming.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the saint Virginia, from [14-12-2000](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [Google Drive](#))

You have to wake up, you, those who watch at My manger of word. The voice of My trumpet Verginica has woken the whole heaven up and down so that We may descend in the garden and share ourselves to the sides, for it is a day of grace, it is a day of waking up, it is a day of sweet watching, sons. Amen.

Verginica, I have you as a great sign among those in heaven, now, in the end; now, at the time of My coming on earth with the saints. Since you came to be with those in heaven, the heaven has calmed down from the great and long waiting and it is looking down at My descent on earth with those in heaven. Oh, since you were born and until I asked you in marriage to make My trumpet out of your spirit and body, I had waited with awe for My first word through your voice. I had prepared you as Our dearest on earth. I taught you, I cleaned you, I placed you and then I took the word through your voice. **That day was great; the day of Passover in the year of 1955, when My voice called out the word on earth through your voice, and then I called you with**

³³ You can also see on: <https://app.box.com/s/2x0niuixe4wau8tajpqafm4hpstwi9i>
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VNo1LgWPpsMmxJVF15Um1SUUE>
http://www.mediafire.com/view/fuj2wfrbr75mwey/The_Word_of_God_about_the_wedding_of_the_Lamb.pdf

³⁴ «As it is, **the creation waits with eager expectation for the revelation of God's children**». (Rom: 8/19)

a new name, and I called you: The God's trumpet. Since then I had been working through you for twenty-five years on earth, for you were My trumpet through which I had been speaking, and at My voice there came from here and there hearts filled with longing, for My voice was so sweet at that time, and man was leaving his scythe and was coming to you to hear Me. When I saw that they liked the spring, I sought to make My sheep of those who were coming, and I was teaching them what the sheep, the goat and the wolf were, and to many I was giving power to become sheep, the sons of the kingdom of the heavens. **Oh, but man was not used to have a clean heart, and woe to the citadel which has no prophet in it, Verginica!** Who is to tell the people Who I am and how I want it to be? Who, if there is no prophet of Mine among people? You were a gentle child in every way possible, but My voice through your mouth invited man to live, to love, to have the longing of heaven. And they were coming in great number, Verginica, but I could not ask them for their life, for they were not giving it to Me. The wolf woke up at My voice too, and it knew Me, and for fear of remaining hungry and naked, he stood in My way to protect his possession. However, I was fighting to make people My lambs, and then to give them the birth from heaven again, to teach them to die for their life, then to have them alive with their life, to tend them to the eternal pastures, and to lead them to pastures to heaven, Verginica. You had received great grace from the Father and from the Son and from the Holy Spirit, and your little heart was on fire for the mercy for man. I was burning in your chest and you were burning within Me, and you became a burning bush, the burning bush from which I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, was releasing My voice as on the mount where I spoke with Moses, from the burning bush. I spoke within the burning bush only with Moses, and at that time the burning bush was an angel, but at this time you were the burning bush, and out of it I was speaking to many people. However, where are these people? Moses is alive, and He is working with Me, but these, with whom I spoke so much through the burning bush in your days, where are these? ... Where are these?...

— *Good Lord, how shall I comfort Your pain after them? I am taking into my arms those who are Your children today and I am putting them on Your wound to comfort You for those from that time who turned back to their vomit. When I was in the prison, I was praying to You to take me out of it to go to those so that they might not perish without Your voice, which was calling out to them to follow You. Not even then, for there was a bad time, did they want to be with You, so much the less now, when Your good time has come! In a bad time, all seek after You, but in a good time they do not come, rather they live their own life and leave out Your life, oh, good Lord. However, they did not remain with You either in bad time or in good time, in a sunny day or in the storm, for when man has got something, he does not appreciate what he has got and this sin is too heavy and it accuses man greatly. If you had spoken to them thorough the angel, it was somehow, but You Yourself came after them. You, not an angel, came after them, and they did not give their life for Your life. Now I am with the heaven, and they are in the world. You have asked with pain where these are. You have asked them. You have asked no one by them alone. My day of coming in heaven near You was a day of great pain for me, for they did no remain with You when I was with them either, and then, one by one, they removed Your glory and Your life from them. Even today I am looking after that but in vain. Then they went away and never came back, Lord.*

— I, Verginica, did not want to upset you when I called and said: **“Where are these?”** I spoke for them, not for you. Now you are within the clouds of angels and saints in glory and in a celebration, for your day in heaven and on earth is great, and it cannot be a day of pain. Let Us rejoice and let us strengthen the fruit coming out through those who have remained from you, from My work with you. Let us give to those who sit at the table and to those who share from it. Despite

the fact that some of those at that time did not want to be apostles, prophets, disciples and workers of gifts and grace and workers of God, We still overcame by My blood, as it is written about those who overcame by the Blood of the Lamb, washing out their garments in His Blood. Moreover, I have made them a kingdom, priests and a throne on earth for My Father, as it is written for Me to do. I overcame, Verginica, and My work with you has given forth fruit. Let us strengthen the fruit, let us water it, let us break it afresh, let us weed it out, let us warm and love it, for the fruit is the one loved after much labor. Amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the saint Virginia, from [14-12-2001](#).

— *Now, Lord, I am gathering the little shepherds together. I am calling out the trumpet and I am gathering them within You. I am the trumpet that gathers, that sounds, that announces and I am a female shepherd from You for those from the end of the time. Let Your word crown the whole work of Your little shepherds, Lord, so that they may leave it over Your people. Amen, amen, amen.*

— Oh, Verginica, oh, My trumpet, I had been looking a lot among the people before I chose you to sound from you the trumpet before My coming with the saints on earth. Oh, I have been looking so much to find a man, Verginica, to put him at My work and on My wound. However, man does not know what the pleasant sacrifice for Me is, but I am faithful to My people and I teach it in a special way and I am telling it this:

Let your face, My people, be My resurrected face from crucifixion. I told you to stand in front of the mirror and dress beautifully, for you need special attire. Did you hear My people? I told you that you are My Gospel of today. Did you hear My people? Behold, I tell you this and I tell you so: **When My face will be completely your face, then the end and the beginning will come, and all will be born again from your new image**, for I chose you for this, My people. Then I will speak from your mouth the new creation of all that were at the beginning, and I will make a word of creation through you, and everything will come to be renewed and then I will say: **«It was done!»**. Amen. Through your new image I will say: **«It was done!»**. Amen, amen, amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Saint Hierarch Spyridon, from [25-12-2001](#).

Oh, loved people by heaven, you should get used to the spirit of the feasts of the heaven more than to every occupation of your body, soul and spirit. You should get used to spend with heaven, always, always, child from the end of the time. When the Lord comes on the earth, it is not the time, but the Lord, the seventh angel, Who sounds over the earth, for it is written: **«When the seventh angels will call out His trumpet, there is no more time, but it is the Lord instead; the Lord clothed with the clouds, with a rainbow on His head, with His face shining like the sun, and with His legs like pillars of fire, crying with a loud voice, as a lion roars, lifting up His right hand and swearing by Him Who lives forever and ever, that there will no longer be delay, but it is the Lord with His mystery completely finished, as He declared to His servants, the prophets»**. Amen, amen, amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Lord's Baptism (Epiphany), from [19-01-2002](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

Oh, My people, all the gifts for the day of My coming with the saints, all that I have put on you to make you My way from heaven to earth and to come and have rest with the Father and with the saints in My word with you on earth. I told you ahead of time that the nations will come to this mountain of grace to receive of the Lord's laws, for this is written: «**The nations will stream to the Lord to teach them His paths, for out of will go forth the law and the Word of God from Jerusalem**». (Micah: 4/2) Amen.

Oh, My people, I have given you a great name, son. There is no other name on earth like yours, for your name is from heaven and that which it was it will be again and it is from heaven. **I have called you My Zion, the mountain where the laws of life overflow over the earth from, the paths of life, My people. I have called you New Jerusalem, for I have taken from heaven and I have brought My coming to you, My way from heaven down to the earth. The Spring of My word flows from Me down over to the earth from here, from the place where I set you, from the garden where I have laid down with you,** children who stay at the mouth of My spring to take it and to give it further to those who thirst, because there is no man on earth to have water, sons, and the man is burnt with thirst and he does not find anywhere a place to drink of. However, I have put into the bowl and I have gathered you to be, and then I have made My room over the earth with you and I have taken out of the bowl and sprinkled the soil, and it has sprung forth from place to place and I have made a new people for Me and I come out with it in the way of the man and I invite the man to the spring to drink and to know that God is on earth as in heaven. Amen, amen, amen.

I had a vessel in which I came to be on earth in time of drought and I left the water on earth, and then I took the vessel to the Father so that He might see My work and to give it to Him after had submitted everything to Him on earth. **I had My trumpet of whom I sounded on earth My word in the end of the time.**

Oh, Virginia, **I am taking My trumpet again,** and I am speaking through it, because it is your feast in heaven and on earth, in the midst of the holy people. **You were and are My trumpet of whom I called before My coming** to be able to come then for every man on earth, and I did so. It was a Sunday day then when you were born in the flesh on earth, and that day was the day of the joy of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, Who made His nest then in your chest, in your body, Virginia, for twenty-five years. Oh, and how much I had been preparing you before I came out at the door of your tent and spoke My word from Me and from you over the earth! Oh, and I had passed you through many furnaces in order to turn you into refined gold, My Virginia! And now, you are within the invisible heaven and I am making you word before Jerusalem, in whose midst I am staying and working from the Father the new creation of the world. Amen, amen, amen.

— *Glory to Your long endurance and work, Lord, and Son of the Father, for You had so much endurance in me all the time of my body while seeking after man, after Your lost sheep, Lord. However, the sheep completely crossbred and You have no longer found sheep on earth now, at Your coming, and instead of sheep there is something else, Lord, that not even the fathers and the ancestors know their villages and relatives anymore when they have their days of remembrance and walking on earth. And if the heaven were not to comfort them, even Your righteous ones would be only in tears, Lord.*

... And now, I am coming back within You. And I am giving myself to those who are now Your people and I am telling them this: If the Lord would have not kept a remnant, a remnant chosen by grace from among the last of those from the first ones, how could He make a new Jerusalem for His coming of today, oh, **children of the Zion, who have on the table the Lamb in all His glory, Body and word on the table?** I am coming closer to you and I am speaking, for I am a trumpet, because with the Lord all things are from the word. Oh, the spirit of comfort, the Lord's Spirit, the One from the end of the time, had power over you, He brought you and made you a new Jerusalem, in whose midst the Lord dwells as word and which flows from Zion, as it is written³⁵ in the prophets, (Micah: 4/1, 2) oh, Lord's children! I am giving you fresh advice: fulfill all His words, for His way from heaven to earth is very hard. The Lord's word is very dear, it is extremely dear, and the Lord is working hard in heaven and on earth in order to give you this word and to keep you within the Holy Spirit, the Comforter. If you saw and understood the pain and labor with which the Lord is coming down to you, then love and its uncomforted mourning would seize you, but you are small, and He is carrying you so that you may not be afraid under the burden of His work for you. However, you, as some good and merciful sons, fulfill all His words, for they are very dear, and I am telling you what I know, dear sons, that you are dear for the word that is coming down upon you to keep you within it. In the time of my body, the people of that time saw the trumpet and believed, but it did not fulfill the Lord's way to it, and His descent was very hard in my body. However, you, who believe, are the blessed ones because the Lord has come down now with His throne, within His Body and word, and these give power to your faith, and these give life as well, for when the Lord is the man's life, then faith is able to work wholly in man, and the Lord makes a house with the man and He dines with him as Body and word. Amen.

... Oh, Lord, the trumpet has sound for Your feast. **I have adorned them with the mystery of the new age. The child-man is this mystery and the life of the age to come,** as it is written about it in the Scriptures from the end of the time, Lord. I have told them so that You may be in them, and that You are crying with longing that they may be like You from dawn to dawn. And I am praying this for them: give them work, Lord, to grow up if they were born. Give them the Spirit Who is One in all. Give them, Lord, Your thought from dawn to dawn, for I have mercy on the saints' mourning who are longing after Your coming with the last day, which will be the first, Lord. Teach them to be the bride seen by all the nations on earth. Teach them to wear their ornaments from You. Teach them to do the work, which will not be taken from them, for this is what I advised them. Amen, amen, amen.

— This is how the heaven is good for those who are born, believe, and then grow up, Virginia. I have always poured out Myself over them in order to keep them in the spirit of the birth from above and to make them the pride of all ages and a crown of all times, Virginia. **Oh, how sweetly your trumpet sounded!** Oh, how sweetly you comforted them to take after Me all the time so that I might appear with them over the earth, Virginia, because this was their choice. I have given you comfort on your day of the feast with the heaven. I have given you My today's people to prepare it for the Lamb and bride's feast. You have helped Me and greatly pleased My Father,

³⁵ **«And at the last days the mountain of the Lord shall be manifest, established on the tops of the mountains and it shall be exalted above the hills; and the peoples shall hasten to it.**

And many nations shall go and say, Come, let us go up to the mountain of the Lord and to the house of the God of Jacob; and they shall show us His way and we will walk in His paths: for out of Zion shall go forth a law and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem.». (Micah: 4/1, 2)

for He has always seen Me crying and He is greatly comforted for My comfort when it comes from heaven, and especially from the earth. My Father has great mercy on Me. He sees Me how much I have worked and how hard I have made My descent and how little are those who watch for My way when I come with the word on earth to them. And you have helped Me comforting them so that their love and power for Me may grow. They need power, Virginia. Those from the beginning of My work with you did not have My work to do over the earth, for he who believes and is not born again does not grow, that is he who is not born for My life in him. However, they need power, for I need what they need, Virginia, My trumpet from My coming, so that I may come. Amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God on the sixth Sunday after Passover, of the blind man. The feast of the birth of the holy Virginia, from [09-06-2002](#).

It is a great celebration for the saints. All the saints rejoice in the spirit of the feast for them and they also make Me glad for My work of today, which crowns their joy, for they have into their midst the one who carried Me in her body for twenty-five years on earth.

Oh, Verginica, (*Verginica - the diminutive to her real name: Virginia, r.n.*) you have fulfilled the joy of the feast of all My saints. **You came in the flesh into the world on the Sunday of all the saints**, a feast that is not removed from its place, and which was set by the saints who lived a holy life on earth before Me, being counselors and confessors over many people in the time of their living with their body on earth. Oh, daughter of the love of God, who taught you this joy by which you did not take into account the shame of the cross through which you confessed Me on earth?

... — Oh, Verginica, this is how we will work, and will speak about the saints and will speak that the holiness in the man is the sight, which sees God from man to man. Oh, Verginica, the day of the feast of the saints is great, for you crown with the glory of My second coming from near the Father the great feast of all My saints, and you are carried by saints with much love, because you were the trumpet that I sounded before My coming, for **I am the seventh trumpet and this is how My coming is called; it is called the trumpet sounding of the seventh angel**, and I took above My book with you, for I was able to do this, as I prophesied in My time with you that I would do this. And behold, I fulfilled this by those that are little, for it is written into the Scriptures of My word of two thousand years ago: «*Many who are first will be last; and the last first*». (*Mark: 10/31*) Amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God on the Sunday of all the saints. The feast of Saint Virginia's birth, from [22-06-2003](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

Oh, children crushed within the gates, let this day not pass without I, the Lord, writing down in My book with you, the day of the entrance into those that are not seen of My trumpet Virginia. Arise as well as you can, and let Us lift each other up: We lift you up and you lift Us up, children and sons, speaking sons, and let Us give the word of feast, of the remembrance of My trumpet that sounded before Me to prepare My days of nowadays with you over the earth, for now, I, the Lord, am sounding My trumpet to all the sides to finish what has been left to be worked for the submission of all things before the Father Sabaoth. Amen.

There is fifty years since My voice has been praying for man to work for Me and I have not been able before you to make man leave his work, his rank, his house and scythe to do My work after that, and first to learn how to do it. **I used Virginia as My trumpet** through whom to call out to the people to hear My voice and to fulfill My word. Twenty-five years I had been sounding My trumpet through her (1955-1980, *r.n.*), and then I passed with her into those that are not seen, and on that day it was a feast in heaven for her, for her entrance with the work among the great saints, and many people on earth are now interceding with Me through her for their salvation, and the saints and angels are celebrating her day of entrance into heaven and more than twenty-five years of her work, but now from heaven. Amen.

I have come to them together with you, Virginia; with you and with the apostle Andrew, for he was a witness together with Us at the sealing with the Lord's holiness over the little garden of the word that flows from heaven in her to water the land. Open your little mouth, appear before them and then give yourself to them! Amen, amen, amen.

— *Appear with me, Lord, for You are my Master and the Master of Your saints, and the saints have no other joy beside You. Make my entrance into my book with the people of the word that is coming down from heaven for the new creation of all that You made at the beginning, for they have got old because of the evil things in man. Be my entrance door to Your people and mine. There are the days of the feast of Your victory over the earth with Your law forever, the law of holiness. Amen.*

*Holiness is the greatest love that can dwell in the body of the one who has in it the love of God. **Holiness is the gate through which man enters to God and God to man.** This love was the love with which **You came down on the Romanian land in the 7500 year from the creation of the world,** (1992 A.D.) the year since you made the little garden of Your word of today and the ark on it. Amen.*

Take me into my book to speak to those who love You with longing in the end of the time, to speak to them of this unspeakable great love; love that have no way to not shine inside the one who has it as his life. Take me, Lord, for You are the door of the sheep, and who enters through You, will come in and find pasture, and I will give to them. Amen, amen, amen.

— Oh, Virginia, you are the trumpet the Father gave Me, and I sounded from you before My coming as word of the creation of the new world! Oh, how sweetly I was calling, how sweetly I was sounding from you, from the little whistle the Father gave Me to play so that the sheep may come to Me at its sound, the sheep that know and love God and His holiness! Come into your book, and I will sing, and you will sing, too, and We will feed those who graze at My voice and yours. Amen, amen, amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the saint Virginia, from [14-12-2004](#).

Christ is risen! This is what I, the Lord, said in the day of Passover of the year of 1955, and behold, there have been fifty years of word of the Word, Jesus Christ.

Christ is risen! Christ is risen! Christ is risen! This is how My word on the Romanian land came to life two thousand years ago, My river of word, which waited to come again to life on

earth, to overflow again from My mouth so that I may be able to work again, because I am the Alpha and the Omega. Amen, amen, amen.

It is the feast of fifty years of My word from the end of the time. I, the Lord, bring that day into view to be confessed. Amen.

I prepared a trumpet by which I was to speak out My word. I made her to My pleasure. I prepared her by sufferance and pains as the gold is refined in the furnace, so that it might shine and to be a useful vessel to the Lord, an honored vessel before Me and before My angels, (*See [The Life of Saint Virginia](#), r.n.*) who have been watching all the time over My work of word to come and to settle on earth by the word of My angel. And after I made up My trumpet before My coming, I sounded it and My word of two thousand years ago came to life, for My angel Michael gave word to My commandment, and then I sounded My trumpet and she let itself according to My will, **and behold, at the voice of the archangel and within God's trumpet, I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, the beginning of the resurrection of those who are asleep, came to life as word on earth on the day of the memorial of My resurrection two thousand years ago, on the day of Passover of the year 1955, the day of My coming from the Father, a new word on the earth.** And after twenty-five years, I took My trumpet from the midst of the people of that time and I established her among those that are from heaven, and I brought My word on the earth that began and was sown through her in all her time, and My word became a thousandfold ear, and with it I have been shepherding the nations of the earth, and **My word is an iron rod** into the midst of the tribes on the earth, for which I am their Maker for seven strange thousand years, strange with their life to My life, which appeared after it began to dwell in the people, oh My people of today!

Now I bring into view the feast of the day of resurrection, the day of Passover of the year 1955, the day when I sounded the trumpet of My word of two thousand years ago from the birth of My body from the Virgin in order to dwell with the people and to be with those who believe into My coming, to be with them to the end of the time, as I spoke through the Scriptures that I would be.

Christ is risen! Christ is risen! Christ is risen! This is how I started the resurrection of My word fifty years ago! Come, Verginica, come to look over the time and to see how it begins this day of feast of the Pentecost of My word, which I began to speak through your mouth, from My mouth in the year of 1955 of the day of the feast of My resurrection. (*See [The Word of God from 30-04-1955](#)³⁶, r.n.*) Come, My sweet trumpet, let Us settle down in a day of the celebration of the word and let us confess, for the days of testimonies speak and bear testimony soon, soon. Amen, amen, amen.

– Oh, Lord, I'm Your trumpet from which You started to sing Your mourning song by which You call everyone and draw all to the Father, because You work and speak from the Father, for those who are from the Father do only His will.

... Behold the day of Passover of the year 1955 when You gave Yourself to me as bread and wine by the intercession of the holy bishops Basil, Gregory and John, who came with You on the clouds of the sky down to my bed of humility after I fulfilled Your commandment for the fasting

³⁶ You can also see on: [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [Google Drive](#)

of forty days and forty nights, so that You could dwell in my body and in my spirit as on the throne of the judgment of the creature, because You made me your useful work after You worked me, and then You made me the voice of Your word over the earth. Oh, when You entered with Your Spirit in my body to speak out of Your trumpet, Lord, I saw then all Your pain from the man, all Your longing and I also saw Your resurrection, and then I understood that You came again on earth as victorious over the death, for only death rules over the man, only death, Lord, and the life sighs and dies away sighingly, and the man has no wisdom, because he does not have humility for life, Lord.

Behold the day of Passover of the year of 1955, when You started Your trumpet sounding and You announced Yourself as the One Who were resurrected from among the dead and You said to those who were watching over my breath of life, which could hardly flicker: Christ is risen! Christ is risen! Christ is risen! This is how You spoke, resurrected Lord, and since then You have been speaking, and behold a feast of the Pentecost of Your word which started through me, Your trumpet, fifty years ago, a day of Passover according to the time and in the likeness of that time, and one day more in order that the step of fulfillment could be seen. Oh, Your path was beautiful, because it was full of sigh after the man, but it has become beautiful and very beautiful for You now by those little disciples after the work of my work with You, Lord. I look with You at their wisdom full of humility where You had room so wholly and I look with You at their hard sighing, for Your coming down has become difficult and heavy, and they are little under it, and they are so little that You cannot be glorified through them before those who are great on earth.

... I glorified the feast of the work of Your word, Lord, the feast of Your pain, which has been crying for a long time, for seven ages, Lord, since the year of 1955, seven times seven years and even over this border, and I spoke much, Lord, in the day of the Pentecost of the feast of Your word, within Your second coming from the Father in man. Amen, amen, amen.

– You spoke, Verginica, but **you are My trumpet from which My word had been crying before My great glory.** I had been crying much, My Verginica, and no one has been crying as much as we had. Oh, who is to cry with Us and with those who cried so much, who carry Our work started by Us fifty years ago? Oh, where is the one that may no longer oppress the little and weak shoulders of the cross of My coming as sighing word after the man, My Verginica? But now, the comfort from Us helps them, for we have to work wholly over the spirit of the world in order to destroy it from the earth and from man and to be able to accomplish My life in man with death trampling upon death, for the sins will receive their wages and it will trample over them and it will condemn them in order to lift the man up from the sin. Amen.

... Oh, and I ask you, My people, no to live as on earth, and rather to live as in heaven on earth, and to listen to the law of the heaven and to eat only from Me and not from another spirit, My people. And now I put again the true seal of the Son of the Father Sabaoth, Who came on earth and trampled with death upon death in order to appear as true God from true God. Two thousand years ago, I died on the cross and I was resurrected from the dead and I left this seal: Christ is risen! Christ is risen! Christ is risen, then and now, My people, **with His body then, and with His word now, people of the word of My coming with the new birth of the world, which will be born again by the word of God. Amen, amen, amen.**

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Lord's Resurrection, from [01-05-2005](#).
(On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

The saints of the Most High come down with their feast on earth, because they knew what life on earth meant, and they earned their life forever and ever, because I, the Lord, said: «**Whoever seeks to save his life loses it, but whoever loses his life preserves it**». (Luke: 17/33) Amen.

I have hurried to the gates, and I have made haste in good time, because all the saints are full of longing, My people. The saints have been waiting with a great longing for My word on the earth. With an irresistible ardor all the heavenly hosts have been waiting to lay down the table of My word, for **My word is the feast of those from heaven**; it is the table of peace, the assembly of all saints, and My coming to you is not otherwise but with the saints of the Most High, My people, the saints who lived on earth loving in Me and not in them because God is love, and only He has to be loved. However, the man deprived Me of this honor, because he wants to be loved instead, and this is how the man has got used to sit down in My place and in this way God may no longer be loved, and that it may no longer be love from man to God.

The man stops for himself and each one gives oneself to another to gain love, and whoever does this cannot love God. The saints of the heaven, however, knew what the emptiness of life was, and did not love anything and no one on earth but God only, and the man who was in God as in heaven and not as on earth, and whoever lives on earth and not in heaven and not in God with his life, that one does not know what life is and does not know to earn life, but only emptiness.

The saints of the Most High have come in groups and started walking with Me to you for their feast, for the Sunday of all saints, My people. Oh, open your heart, open the eyes of your spirit and see that the hosts of the saints come down with Me to you and sit down at the table of My word for their feast. They are surrounding with great glory My trumpet, Verginica, because she is celebrated for her coming into the world in the day of the celebration of the Sunday of all saints, a day established by the saints and by the fathers, a day of heavenly Synod for the union of all saints in one day of their glory in heaven and on the earth.

... I get ready for Verginica's tear, because she is among the saints of the heaven, and the entire heaven cries **in this time of hardship of God on earth, a trial such as never was and never will be**, and the man does not know the time of the Lord, because the man knows only his time, and it is for it that he lives his life.

Oh, Verginica, your tear becomes your feast among the saints who are celebrated in the synod by Me and by My people on earth. Oh, God's trumpet, your sighing on earth was painful! You had always cried after My life in the Christian. You had always sighed for My longing and for My sighing from man, because the man does not give Me anything, because he does not want to find the mystery of the heavenly love to rejoice over it, both he and I in him. Oh, trumpet full of My mourning, all the saints comfort you as they comforted you when you came into the world as a baby, crowning among the heavenly ones the feast of the Sunday of all saints, when I told them that you will be My trumpet and theirs before My coming, and when I told them that you would be My coming, the stairway of My coming among the people to harvest a people of disciples. However, what a great pain I had been carrying during of all this time of fifty years of My coming down! Because the one who heard Me through the voice of the trumpet did not want to become a disciple of My coming, of the great annunciation of now, at the end of the time, and the

time lost by the man cries, and the man who is lost in time cries too, and he does not know why he cries; he does not know, because the man does not know himself, because he does not know where his life is from and where his life cries waiting for him.

Oh, what a sweet feast! Oh, the sufferance is sweet, Verginica, and the man flees from this sweetness and eats only bitterness, for the man who seeks only joys cannot love God, the One suffering in heaven and on earth and in man. The one who cries after joys, that one does not know God and cannot comfort Him. But the saints of the Most High know the mystery of the heavenly love and its spring, because it is the spring of the saints in heaven and on earth, and it is a great thing for the man to know the mystery of the holy one, the mystery of the one who loves God among those who are on earth. Amen, amen, amen.

– Oh, how much tear, Lord, how much tear! The love becomes tearing and only the saints love this mystery, which cannot dwell with the man full of love for himself and from whom You sigh so painfully, and You sigh in the saints, Lord. Oh, how could I be otherwise on earth and in heaven than Your sigh, if I was Your disciple on earth, Your trumpet, having the greatest of all gifts, the gift of Your word? I had carried You as word on earth and it has remained over those who love this gift, and You are eternal through it over those who are born for You and not for them on earth. I want to come with much word for my feast among saints, and I will strengthen those in the gates, in order that I may come down over Your people and mine with the gifts from above for the wisdom of the love from above upon it.

*Oh, how much work over the people of today, Lord! Oh, how much word from heaven over it so that it may love life, Lord! And now, we teach it again and we give it from heaven, for the saints to have a share with it, because **Your word in its midst is the table of the saints who have waited for Your coming with them, the work of Your coming, which makes the world again, by union with those that are on the earth, Lord.***

Oh, my people, people of God, I had always sighed for the Lord's longing, for His longing from the man, for the man does not give to God anything else but sigh, because he does not want to find and to know and to live the mystery of life, which is the mystery of the heavenly life. I was His trumpet, His Spirit full of mourning from man, and I know His sigh, and I sighed with Him and I sigh after the life from above in the Christian. The Lord often says that in His people there will no longer be but beautiful children, there will no longer remain in it those who are proud, the fastidious, the tempters, the disobedient, those who do not fulfill, the blasphemers, those who quarrel, those who are pretentious for themselves, the envious, those with self-love, who do not stay in the Lord, and the Lord spoke about this with great pain. However, He is the One Who knows and measures His people, for the invisible world does this, and the Lord knows those who are His and has long endurance for them because of those people who are not fulfilled in the Lord, and He exhorts to patience those who love the life from above, which the Lord measures from those that are not seen, and He speaks about it through those who have been given work upon man. The one who watches over many, that one cannot have anything but only pain, while many have discontent, as it is between man and man on earth, there where does not enter the mystery of the heavenly love in man.

... And now, Lord, put the power of resurrection into my word, to be for life to Israel, which always has to be called out, always nourished from heaven, and the saints desire to be with their

holy life in the sons of this people, for the saints have various and sweet gifts of the life, who loved You so sweetly and comforted You with their love! Only love comforts, Lord, and for the way with You, the man does not need to have only faith but love too, because love is that which makes them all, as You with Your saints are working with love now, to make everything again. Amen, amen, amen.

– Oh, Verginica, first of everything that will be, we have to make and we need to have an obedient and submissive people, because without a tool no master is able to do his work. A people with a great life in it, with much Holy Spirit in it, this is what we have to make everything so that God may be again over people. We work with much difficulty, and we wait with great patience; with great longing we wait for the Father to see My earned work and brought to its glory, and I am still deeply wounded like My saints, because I cry with them and I rely upon them between man and God, and great mystery is the mystery of those who are not seen, but work until their appearance with all this work, which the man does not expect to see it, and that is why the man is indifferent to God for his staying in himself, because the man stays only in him and does not want to be in God.

Excerpt from the Word of God on the Sunday of all saints, from [26-06-2005](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

On the third day of the feast of the sealing of the little garden of the Holy of Holies, the little garden of My word and of its sons, I, the Lord, am at the borderline between Me and My people with My trumpet, with Verginica, the vessel of My second coming from near the Father. In her body I am dwelling now with the word, at My second coming, and **her mouth has been the voice of My trumpet. Amen.**

Oh, My people, it was beautiful the calling of the man to Me in the time of My trumpet sounding from this tent, from My vessel Verginica. Her voice was like Mine, sweet and affectionate, but it also had My sufferance within it. My Spirit in her was grieved and this is how I was comforting those whom I was calling at My table. I was hiding My sufferance and I was comforting many to help them to My kingdom. Oh, the man's wandering away is too old and the man does no longer know what life is, and he does not know what death is too, poor of him. I have caused to spring so much love by this trumpet of My coming, that **all those in the graves have moved rejoicing over My coming as word on earth, because all have been waiting for this time which I announced two thousand years ago that it would come, and I said: «The time will come for all those in the graves to hear the voice of the Son of God»**. All those who have gone to sleep from the beginning of the man, all have been waiting for the time when I have come to be with you, people of this Scripture, and the people on earth do not know what I have been working today into your midst, for behold, I have been fulfilling the promise made two thousand years ago, and the man does not know the time and its signs. (See the selection topic: „[The dead hear My voice](#)³⁷”, r.n.)

³⁷ You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/ku5ZVFZZfNLXbCqm3WJ6>

<https://joom.ag/0DKe>

<https://app.box.com/s/9v2v9x59lek7yzflhdi9>

<https://archive.org/details/thewordofgodthedeadearmyvoice>

<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VNo1LgWPpsLVVBNmxyMGFKSU0>

http://www.mediafire.com/file/bfrkde9nkj1ffvr/The_Word_of_God_-_The_dead_hear_My_voice.pdf/file

This trumpet was the place and the time of My coming on earth for the dead and for the living, for the saints and for the people. It was the mouth of My sighing, the voice by which I have worked out a way and disciples as two thousand years ago, for those that were have come to be again.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Saint Virginia, from [14-12-2005](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

It is the feast for all the saints on this day, and I am coming down with them in many groups above My land that I have chosen now for the glory of My word on it, and I am speaking to feed with fresh food of word those who, for a long time, have been My today's people, and those who are now My obedient people, the people of My coming as word on earth. Amen.

I am with My trumpet Virginia. It came into being within the flesh on earth on the Sunday of all saints. **Then, I, the Lord, took her into My arms and dedicated her with the name of God: the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit. I presented her to My saints and I told them that I would become from her the trumpet before My coming, the sixth trumpet, that were to sound into My way in order for Me to come.** From that time on, My eye has always been tracing her and I appeared in her way and spoke wonderfully with her, and then she grew up, and I made her My way over the earth to man, and then I gathered a people for Me by the voice of her trumpet and I told it My mysteries for the end of the time. I spoke sweetly to this people, and always, always I have spoken sweetly, and I gave it the gift of the holy faith, and then I unfolded the mysteries of the eternity to comprise it in them on earth, but as at the beginning, man loved God little, very little. The people was coming and listening to My word, it was coming and going, and again it was coming and going; it was coming and going, and I was suffering from its little love, and I was suffering in the body of My trumpet, oh, and this is how I suffered in her, until her body became ashes, for My consuming fire was burning within her whenever I was descending in her with the food of word to the people. I was burning in her and she was burning in Me, and We were giving comfort to each other, and I was speaking and teaching the people, calling it to a holy life on earth. **The new heaven and the new earth, this is what I wanted, and this is what I want to fulfill over the people with whom I, God, the Word, spoke and speak. Amen.** (See the selection topic: „[The heaven – the throne, the earth – the footstool: the man deified](#)³⁸”, r.n.)

Excerpt from the Word of God on the second Sunday after the Pentecost, of all the saints, from [03-06-2007](#).

<https://www.dropbox.com/s/mah3zkuvdmk4ele>

https://mega.nz/#!J82yCbZ!ifc3yBi_M8rwJL_p-XK171wbz58fvNHRbr7NDjOTVeQ

https://www.4shared.com/office/h0fNiF5Rea/The_Word_of_God_-_The_dead_heav.html

³⁸ You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/qOCbrfPbfoNPwkWZQkD7>

<https://joom.ag/R9qa>

<https://www.scribd.com/document/396028975>

<https://drive.google.com/open?id=1Fs48Espf3GkAXKSCFQjhyJoel6G8QUdS>

<https://archive.org/details/TheWordOfGodAboutTheHeaven-TheThroneTheEarth-TheFootstoolTheManDei->

[fied](#)

In this day of memorial I have got with Me My trumpet Verginica and Andrew, the apostle. I have started with Verginica a new and clean people now, in the end of the time, as **in the beginning of the Romanian nation I worked by the apostle Andrew and established a Christian people on the Romanian land as seed of the kingdom of the heavens on this land of it**, a marked land, sown and sealed by Me to be in it with My glory in the end of the time, and behold, I fulfill, because **I have on the hearth of this nation the mystery from the beginning of the earth, the little garden from the beginning, sealed by Me, now, and in which I built the man from the dust in the beginning and I made him a living being and then I put him in Eden afterwards. This little patch of land is now the beginning too, as it was then**, and My mystery with you is great, sons, and My mysteries are hard to understand by the man who does not know to believe as Abraham, Moses, the prophets and the saints had, which I have chosen from the people and I enveloped them in My Spirit and I have worked My mysteries with them.

Oh, the work of My word has been beautiful and I have sweetly prepared My way to the man when the time has come to become word again on the earth. Open it for My children sons. I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, knock to come in and speak, and you should hear Me and put Me into the book. Oh, how sweetly I have prepared Verginica! How sweet My work and My will were when it was to set her as the way of My word over the earth, more than fifty years ago! I have cleansed her of all that was worldly; I refreshed her with My wisdom and I made her hearing to be a heavenly one and I declared My preparation over it, and she was obedient to Me, and then, I, the Lord, passed through her with the glory of My word. I was coming in and out of her as word and I was calling to My bosom a people to nourish it through Me that it may be My people on earth. I was placing Verginica at a writing table and I was making Myself heard by her hearing and her little hand considerably were writing My calling word, by which I was calling the man at My table, and I was telling her: **“Write, Verginica, write and let the things from Me be known, as I exhort you to work and to become the trumpet of My word.”** Then I gathered together a people to Me and I found little hands to write My word, and **My Spirit was coming then into the body of My trumpet, and by her little mouth I was coming out as word, and those who were writing My word on the earth were writing it, as Joshua wrote My word coming out through Moses over the Israel people of that time.** I made Verginica My vessel, My dwelling place, by which I was making My word spring up, and out of My mouth I was feeding those who were coming to hear My word; furthermore, the work of My word was beautiful, and I had prepared it sweetly when I came with it on the earth. Since then and up to this day the way of My word over the earth has been beautiful, children sons, and this is how I have had you the little disciples of My trumpet, and I started preparing My work upon you by My trumpet even while she was in her body on the earth, and then I sent her to you from the holy heaven, as I prepared her to carry My word from Me to man so that the man may be faithful to Me and then to become My son by obedience to My will, if he wants to be My son.

Oh, children from the gates, I was dictating the word of My mouth to Verginica in the same way, and she was writing it down and giving to the people. **When I had near her those who heard My word by her mouth, I was entering her and making her falling asleep and then I was coming out by her mouth and My word was being written, for her body was weak because of sufferance, and I had such a great word, and this was how I was writing more word by those who were hearing Me from her mouth, and I was working so beautifully through her.** Then I had her sister hear My word, for I was taking her from the body of her sufferance, and her little sister was also writing down a great deal of My word, for I, the Lord, was dictating My

word to her, because I prepared her beautifully, and then I was entering her body as well, and those who heard it from her mouth were writing it down for Me. In addition, now I have got much word to write too and My voice has been coming down over the little garden of My word and I have been coming down with it into My book, and I have a sweet stairway when I descend, and I come down wonderfully into the book to grow you with the food of My mouth, My people of today.

Excerpt from the Word of God on the sixteen-year feast since the sanctification of the Holy of Holies of the New Jerusalem, from [12-12-2007](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

I have entered to you, My people, and the heavenly hosts are with Me. I am staying into your midst with the feast of the ascension among the saints of My trumpet Virginia, the trumpet before My appearance, and you are her fruit and a green branch, My people, and I do My works with you, and you are happy, the one who came to see the fulfilling of My word that I spoke to be by this work of word, and behold, My testimony is the spirit of prophecy, son. Before taking My trumpet to heaven from her great and long sufferance in her body and spirit, I told her: **“Virginia, you are not going to die, for through My work with you, I conceived a seed of new people, which you and I are going to feed greatly, and behold, a green blanket! Look at it, for it means the Christians whom We are going to feed in the end of My work, and then We are going to come together with the saints and rest from Our burdens and then We will speak the time of the fulfilling.”**

... In the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, am speaking the word and I am saying this: It is being blessed and sanctified your house on earth, Virginia, and your new name on it, as well. Amen. It is being blessed and sanctified by My word and by the prayer of My today’s anointed ones the new well of this house, and it is receiving now over it the grace and protection of the saints hierarchs Basil, Gregory and John, the heavenly bishops, through whom I, the Lord, blessed and sealed the beginning of My work of word in the year of 1955 from My birth on earth. It is being blessed and sanctified by the word of Holy Spirit the water of this well in the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit. Amen. My angel, Michael, is setting now the angelic armies for the protection of this house, inside and outside of it. Amen.

I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, am going to set by the word on this day the whole order, which will be over this house. Amen.

Let Us embrace, Virginia, those who have given us their little hands to work with them the adornment of the temple of My descent to the people through you. Let us teach them on this day the gift, which had led you all the time on earth, the gift of the holy humility, the humility of spirit, which makes man beautiful on earth and in heaven, My Virginia.

Behold a heavenly fulfillment, My people! Ten years ago, I uttered this prophesy and I said that I would not jump over to come in again with My glory in the house of My trumpet, but I would come in through the gates and I would clean, adorn and bless this house again, which is a citadel before Me, and behold, I did as I spoke at that time, for My testimony is the spirit of prophecy, My people. Amen.

Let arise those who are dissatisfied with My progress of My work started through Virginia, let these arise and say where and how is the progress of this work that I started with glory and with its fulfillment of those that were prophesied? **Oh, where else in My people are these fulfillments and these works prophesied to be? Let those, who murmur and rebel in discontent against My progress with My work through Virginia, answer this! Let them answer Me and let them give an answer to themselves, too: where else are My work and its fulfillments continuing to go further if not here, and in the way I am working and fulfilling now, by prophesying and fulfilling?**

Peace to you, My hosts of saints and angels! Get rest, here, for here is the house of the Lord³⁹, the house for My people. Amen, amen, amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the saint Virginia, the Lord's trumpet, from [14-12-2007](#).

... – Be full of comfort, sons! Be the sons of My peace from now on! Those written in the Scriptures were fulfilled then and they are being fulfilling now as well. I was blamed by scholars and by leaders only because I was speaking from the Scriptures over the people with whom I was speaking, and this was great wrath over their spirit and over their evil spirit. Oh, does anyone speak on the earth those that are written in the Scriptures to be fulfilled as I did, and also reading from the Scriptures and fulfilling as it was written to be fulfilled as I did? Oh, it was only I who spoke like this. I and My disciples. And I have been speaking today likewise and My speaking proves the Scriptures and that is why the ministers of altars and the teachers of the law did not love Me and do not love Me.

I am the voice of the seventh angel and I call out the trumpet to work out holy victory over the earth. Amen. I sound the trumpet, for I am God's priest and this is the priestly order from God: that is for the priests to sound the trumpets. Amen.

Peace to you, My people! I have nourished you with much word. This day has been a day of comfort and a day of reconciliation. Amen, amen, amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God on the third Sunday after Passover, of the prudes, from [11-05-2008](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

Peace to you, My people of the Romanians set aside by the Holy Spirit, the Comforter, Who teaches the man from God! It is My feast with you and of My saints celebrated today within the synod in heaven and on earth. I have ordained these bishops to work during these days over the earth and to seal the beginning of My work of word by My trumpet Verginica fifty-five years ago. **Then I gave them word to come down from heaven, from among saints, and to come and bless My descend of these days and to bless the vessel by which I, the Lord, had to trumpet over the earth by the sixth trumpet, so that I may become a river of word after that, and to**

³⁹ «**For in the last days the mountain of the Lord shall be glorious and the house of God shall be on the top of the mountains and it shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall come to it.**

And many nations shall go and say, Come, let us go up to the mountain of the Lord and to the house of the God of Jacob; He will tell us His way and we will walk in it: for out of Zion shall go forth the law and the word of the Lord out of Jerusalem». (Isaiah: 2/2, 3)

seal a special place for Me and a little people, and to speak from over him and to set Myself as word into the book and to shepherd with an iron rod every man to whom it is given by God to hear the voice of the Shepherd with the cross. Amen.

We are the servants of the living One, of the One Faithful and True and we are His living saints, bishops in our rank according to His election, servants of the living God. Fifty five years ago, He gave us word to come down on earth and to establish the blessing of a bishop over His work of trumpeting in these days, and then we descended in our body (In physically manner, seen, r.n.) and blessed and gave of the holy mysteries (Holy Communion) to the one who was then to be the Lord's trumpet on earth before His coming with the mystery of the river of life. At the beginning of this trumpeting we were servants, and we were ordained to be the same afterwards, to seal today's little garden of the word of God and those that He, His today's witness in the church and we have established as servants of the Lord's church now, in the end, and we have worked mysteriously as the Lord worked mysteriously when He came and established His kingdom over His little ones two thousand years ago, because then, as now, He was not believed and received by those to whom He had come to give their salvation, which is His kingdom.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the three holy hierarchs: Basil, Gregory and John, from [12-02-2009](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

I am coming down as word of feast into the midst of My people and from the right side of My Father Sabaoth, I am blessing this day of memorial, when on a day like this, I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, raised to heaven My trumpet after her long sufferance on My way with her, on her way with the people fed for twenty five years with the voice of the word of My mouth, shepherding it against the living with sin in it and advising it to holiness and to great watch for its reconciliation with the Father so that My people may remain on the way of its salvation and not to fall from My book with it, from the table of My teaching, but rather My teaching may yield fruit upon it, as for twenty five years I had been its Shepherd with mercy, and My trumpet Verginica, the same, and I had gone with her only through pains and fears into the midst of My people. I had dwelt in her body for twenty-five years with My work of word on earth and she had been a bearer of God. As feeble as she was, she had the spirit of gentleness between her and the people coming at the table of My word in the time of persecution for My work with her, for the devil has always persecuted My work of word by those in whom he was working so that he might not lose the victory against My faithful man on earth.

Oh, it was great My work through this trumpet by which I had been sounding for twenty years on the earth! **Seventy years I had been sounding of the last trumpets in the midst of the Romanian people**, where satan played his last card when he saw that I, the Lord, had the Romanian land from the Father as the country of My return and as My trumpet sounding by the last trumpets, those before **My coming with the book of the judgment, the book of the Lamb and in it the word of My mouth, My word of today**, with which I stood and stand against the sin in man and between man and man, for I have had this work from the Father Sabaoth even from the beginning of the world, of God's seen and unseen things.

It is written in the Scriptures about the seven trumpets of which God sounds in the end of the time and for seventy years I have been raising on the Romanian land their voice, and I started with the holy temple, (The Church, r.n.), as it is written to be, and a great voice

was heard in the temple and it called the people to repentance, for the red beast marked them to be its all the time, and I, the Lord, made a heavy battle against it by messenger angels on earth, and I have always waged a great war on it, for the beast and the false prophet have always marked theirs and spoiled the holy faith and teaching and made war with My saints, blaspheming them and God, as it is written, but My river of word overflowed over the earth then in the time of My trumpet Verginica and I, the Lord, stood against the lie that had a godly face and I prepared a victorious walking over the earth with My voice of word, and then the red beast poured out three demonic spirits out of its mouth over the kings of the world to make them stand up to war and to gather them for the day of their fight with Me, as it is written about satan who fights against God, to be overpowered and judged and then to be revealed with its hidden work, by which he wanted to deceive the nations on the earth. However, I will soon come to an end to be victorious and then I will speak: «*It's done!*» for this is written about the Lamb of God, to be victorious over the red beast now, in the end of the time, the beast which has had control over the kings of the earth and over their Babylon, and about which is written to fall down with a great noise once with My trumpet sounding over the earth, the seventh angel Who will sound the judgment, the Lord, Jesus Christ, the Lamb of the Father Sabaoth. Amen.

Oh, My people of today, I had sounded the sixth trumpet before I opened My book with you on earth, and I had been sounding for twenty-five years and preparing My way by which I came out, and I came out with you, as it is written for the way of My kingdom and of its sons to be prepared, and with whom I am to fight against the kings of the earth, gathering them with one mind by their thought to make war with Me to overcome them by the voice of My mouth, released in the sky over the earth; and moreover, I am to cry out from the temple of the heaven: «*It is done!*» and then to show to the heaven the work by which I overcome satan, the old serpent.

Oh, My people, when the red beast, (*The Communism, r.n.*), put its name on this Romanian land and started fighting with Me, I, the Lord, woke up My last trumpets by turns and I called out to the people to repent, and once with the word of the beast I also called out against it and against its lie, and I started to call out from the door of the holy temple, waking up the spirit of My servant Joseph, (*The priest Joseph Trifa, the first apocalyptic trumpet, r.n.*) and he called out and wake up many to sing the victorious song of the Lamb, and then I started fighting against the red beast. And I kept on calling out again and again by the other trumpets and then I called out by the sixth trumpet, My Verginica, and I poured out over the earth the river of My word, through which I prepared the way of My kingdom, and then **I came and I opened My book, the book of the judgment of the creature**, and I worked mysteriously, and I worked into your midst and I work according to the Scriptures, and not otherwise, sons.

Excerpt from the Word of God on the feast of the saint Virginia, God's trumpet, from [14-12-2009](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

And now, sons, we are putting into the book the word of the blessing for My feast with the faithful people and full of longing from heaven, which will be gathering together at the spring near Me and near you in ten days, when God, the Holy Spirit, is going to set His work, as two thousand years ago, upon the faith of those who, by faith, will make a halt to hear God, the Word, at the feast of the descent of the Holy Spirit, after fifty days from the feast of My resurrection from the dead, and behold the two great royal feasts under whose holy protection lies, set by the inscription

under its foundation, My church with you, **the holy place of new Jerusalem, and still near them, the feast of God's trumpet, Virginia, by whom I, the Lord, starting with 1955, have been making My way as word now on the earth**, after that for so many years, I had been preparing her to be My chosen vessel to sound the trumpet in such a way that My word, heard on earth, might flow through her, work that has sprouted after that, as it was My prophecy by My trumpet, and behold, I keep on working, for the root has got sprouts, and it has got them from God, Who makes it spring and grow and then He makes it to be. Amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Lord's Ascension, from [13-05-2010](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

... I have spoken in this day to the Romanian people, oh, people of My word, and I am speaking now to you the word of the feast of today of My trumpet, the day of her birth on earth among the days of the year, the twenty seventh day of May, written in heaven among the days of the great saints, because **My trumpet Verginica is great among the great saints, because she has been carrying from heaven to earth My word of today, the word of Christ's coming again from the Father to man**. The people of this word has not known to appreciate this trumpet and it has been unwise like Moses' people, when the whole people rebelled, with the exception of only two disciples, who remained faithful, and all the others rebelled, all of them, and this is how those who came out died on the way from Egypt to Canaan by My work that was upon Moses for them, and behold, the unbelief and doubt do not bring anything good but death, rebellion and then death.

... Oh, Verginica, it is your day of birth among the days of the year and you were born in a time with pressure on the earth, and your time had always been like that on earth, and God's kingdom was born in you out of your ongoing pain in you, a kingdom that cries in man on earth after beautiful sons for it. Come, I am giving you entrance into the book, Our book with the people, and out of which We are coming to the people either! Come! **The Holy Spirit is Our way from heaven to earth, the miracle that is hardly perceived by the man's mind, for man is proud before God**, and he lives in a fallen state by his haughtiness. I, the Lord, am blessing your word over Our people, over those who are obedient and sweet in their obedience, and over all those who are sweet so little in their disobedience in order to become sweet for Us, to Our joy, and from them, for which We have always, always waited and waited again and again. Amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the holy Virginia's birth, from [09-06-2010](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

I can hardly come down on this day, for I am finding weakness in the gates, (*Gates - those by whom the Lord speaks, the Lord comes as word, r.n.*) and I am strengthening them in patience to be able to work and learn, for the teaching on earth that the man learns from one another, as it is among those who are educated in order to become with greatness for the people, this teaching has nothing to do with My teaching Spirit, with My humility, which brings the Holy Spirit into the midst of the people to speak to them. My apostle Andrew firstly had John the Baptist as his teacher, who did not learn from people but brought disciples as fruit to the Lord and he prepared for Me those whom he advised on the way full of heaven on earth among people, for only those who are poor and humble are pleased to Me and are to the desire of My heart. Apostle Andrew was a mere fisherman and he was poor, and I made him My mouth on earth and a dwelling place of faith, as I worked during this time **and chose vessels to sound the trumpet for My heavenly work on**

earth now, for I cannot choose from those who get education on earth, for they are not poor in spirit and, therefore, I cannot make them a dwelling place of faith, for those who look for greatness on earth do not put an end to haughtiness, and haughtiness is from the devil. Those who work for Me must fear God and love holiness, and must not be lovers of book, but lovers of faith and bearers of humility, and this is how **I chose My trumpet Verginica and sounded the trumpet through her mouth, as I showed the apostle John**⁴⁰ (*Apoc: 8/2, 6*) **that I would work in the last days, and I made her a member of the Holy Spirit on earth** and so I harvested a people to hear God's word and to testify to one another this miracle of mystery and to grow in faith those who find My spring of word, here, on the hearth of this little village, and My spirit is only mourning, for few leave their things to follow Me, and My heart is only pain because man cannot do My will because of his will.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Holy Virginia, God's trumpet, from [14-12-2010](#).

Oh, I have My trumpet Virginia in the midst of the saints of My today's descent. She was My comfort and the comfort of My saints in My days with her on earth, for My work through her was great and so was My today's beginning with her for the mystery of the new birth of the world, a birth by the word, as it was at the beginning, and she supports much from among the saints the progress of My work started with her, but you need great love, too, My people, great, great, for the Lord is great, and all His work with you has to be like that.

Oh, Virginia, My trumpet from which I, the Lord, started to sound on earth in the year of 1955! Oh, the man cannot understand My wound after man. I have used so much gentleness in the midst of this people, which I started to build once with the beginning of My work with you on earth! So many sons have been sealed by the mystery of this word, which is crying of longing after man, from heaven down to earth! Oh, so much pain I have got from those who have heard well My gentle word and did not love to remain within it! There has passed fifty years and then five more years, and behold a history of the Lord written on earth during these days, and which I am writing with longing. I would like to have as My people and of My today's work all those who have heard the whisper of this holy word and full of gentleness after man, but the man takes much after this feeling, after his sight, after his mind and does not know to take from the Lord the things that come to him in order to build him. I am speaking with you from among the saints, but I am also speaking for those who believe this. Oh, how much pain comes up to Me from those who doubt of My today's work! They have not learned the spirit of gentleness from those who heard My today's voice over them, and many of them have remained cold or gone into coldness. I am suffering from them. They might be hurt too, but in their way and not as I am suffering from them, oh, not so, My Virginia, My last trumpet!

Excerpt from the Word of God on the Sunday of all saints, from [19-06-2011](#).

Now, My people, I am coming down to you on the table of word with the voice of a trumpet, with My trumpet, Verginica, in whom I had stayed on earth in the time of her body in order to speak to a people and to prepare it for Me for My glory of today. **I let My trumpet resound over**

⁴⁰ *«I saw the seven angels who stand before God [Compare Luke: 1/19] and seven trumpets were given to them.*

Then the seven angels who had the seven trumpets prepared to sound them». (*Apoc: 8/2, 6*)

you; to resound from heaven upon you and so that you may hear its voice, and startle rejoicing and growing more and more for My mysteries of fire, for I have come to bring fire on earth and that it may do My work.

Come, Verginica! I, the Lord, am blessing your entrance and Mine too. Speak to My church of new Jerusalem, for out of it comes up to Me daily sacrifice, by which I give Myself to her as body and word to her life. Peace to you and to your work of today at your feast among saints, for your entrance with them when you came to Me after your long sufferance into the midst of My people and yours! Amen.

— I am coming in to Your people, Lord, and I am entering with You, for You're the door, for this is how You are. I am coming in and I am working, for Your work is much, and it has to be much, for You are great, Lord. The sufferance of the bearing of Your work in my spirit and body, exhausted by sufferance, was great, and it always gave me over to You, oh, Lord. I passed to You from my bed of sufferance and I found everything that I had loved and waited in sufferance. I left in great mourning Your people at my departure to heaven, but I found comfort after I had taken the step, I found everything I had loved on earth, for I had known You and I had loved You very much in my time with You on earth, and I saw Your wounds and I always cried out for them and You gave me much from You to be able to do it, oh, Lord, for my small being was all fire for You, for this is what You were pleased with me, as You made me a burning bush from where You were speaking to the people which came to hear Your voice, just as Moses went up into the mountain and heard You in the burning bush when You were speaking to him.

My story with You is long and great, a heavenly story on earth among people, Lord. Oh what shall we do so that all people may come to know it and to change their love towards You, for I lived before You on earth, a gentle being, full of the spirit of repentance, for me and for every man?

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Saint Virginia, God's trumpet. Message to the country, to the Church and its Patriarch, from [14-12-2011](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

I give you an embracing of birth, for I have been spending time at the heavenly table for three days, My people. The Father rejoices over My dwelling with you, and the heaven and the earth flee from before Me, and a new heaven and a new earth stay with Me and you when I dwell with you on feasts of new age.

Peace to you, disciple people. The longing is binding us until the feast that is coming, for the feasts come one after the other, and I have been staying with you and with the heaven open near you on your feasts.

Peace to you, disciple people! Give yourselves to each other as disciples in order to get the work of a disciple and then to get the reward for it, for I am with My victory from the end of the time and I am victorious with you for all those who have labored and then for you, **who are laboring one hour with Me now, one hour, sons, until the trumpet of eternity will be sounding My rest and the rest of My saints. Amen, amen, amen.**

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Saint Martyr and Archdeacon Stephen, from [09-01-2012](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

Peace to you, people of My word, My witness on earth, as I, the Lord, am a faithful witness in heaven and in the assembly of the saints, and happy you are, who know the word of My coming, My voice, which is coming down with the clouds above you and confess that you are Mine! I am with the assembly of saints at the table with you, for it is the day of churchly remembrance in heaven and on earth for their entire number. **In their midst it is celebrated on this day My trumpet, Virginia, the little flute through which I, the lord, made My voice heard on earth for twenty-five years to gather a handful of people and to lead it to the faith in My coming as word on earth by the voice of a trumpet, and I have sat at the table with this people, that was and is My witness on earth, as I am for it a faithful witness in heaven.**

The armies of saints are organized in groups-groups for their feast with Me here, in My gardens with you, My people from the spring, for in your midst I have the course of My spring of word. The saints are standing and looking at how I am feeding and growing you up, watching for you from heaven and down to earth. My trumpet Virginia is looking at My glory in your midst, which I prophesied through her mouth and which I promised that it would come. It is a day of holy teaching over you, and many takes from your table with you and are satisfied, and they grow in faith and life, for My word has life in it for those who love God among people on earth, as it is written.

I am feeding the multitudes from My river of word upon you, My people, for this is how I prophesied through My trumpet, and now we are beginning our speech with the assembly of saints and we are feeding ourselves with food of word. Groups of saints bow and give priority to My trumpet with her day of the feast of her birth on earth, for she was born on earth on the Sunday of all My saints, and they see now My fruit through her and are bowing gently to My today's work as word over the earth.

Come, Virginia, behold your fruit for which I worked so hard! I needed sons with great faith in them to bring them to see that those things, which were announced in the time of My work with you, have been fulfilled, that they would come visibly and would be carried over the earth, however, working so mysteriously in order to complete all their fulfillment from above! I, the Lord, am speaking with you and you with Me in your days among the saints, and the saints are looking and feeding with My glory and yours in the midst of My today's people, as fruit of My word, which I have set together with you on earth and then I made its book. Amen.

— *Oh, You are true, Lord, in Your promises by the word of Your mouth in the time of my body with You on earth! Mercy and truth go before Your face, and happy is the people that knows how to receive You now with Your coming, for it walks in the light of Your face, Lord, and it rejoices in Your name forever, and they lift up their hands for Your justice from above. Glory to You for Your mercy towards me, for Your fruit because of my walking with You on earth! I am grieved for all those who could not work for You more from among those in Your beginning with the sounding of Your trumpet through me, but I am happy for the fruit which is coming out now, for I had to keep and grow the sons who are faithful today, who carried and shared us after that and who then brought and bring the fruit of today, Lord. The saints are gathering in the feasts*

around Your today's earning and around the food on the table with Your people, and Your glory from its midst is great, and the greater it is, the more mysterious it is, oh, my and their Good Teacher and God!

...

— I am spending with you and for you here in a holy assembly, on this day, at My spring of word, and My disciple people is our host, the host of those in heaven, oh, My beloved saints! Behold, this is how I grow My people, and I have no time enough for all that I have to work at its life, at its making, and there is no time enough for it, too, because it is a lot of work for My today's work on earth, and I have to take care much of My disciple people, and the people must do the same, it must do much work. We are seeking to reconcile all things, but the time has been pressing us, and I, the Lord, will keep account of this on the day of payment.

Excerpt from the Word of God on the first Sunday after the Pentecost, of all the saints, from [10-06-2012](#).

I am sitting down before you with a table of word, with the spirit of the teaching of the eternal life, well My people. We are putting food on the table abundantly; I and My trumpet are putting important teaching, because it is needed everywhere and it is needed for the people of this word to join the whole fulfillment of the teaching from above and to give to God the assurance that the whole advice will be obeyed and fulfilled, the whole fulfillment from heaven upon this people. Amen.

Peace to you, My people, peace on day of holy feast upon you, for **on this day we are celebrating My trumpet, Verginica, who carried God in her time on the earth**. I, the Lord, am blessing your heart, your ear, your will and your submission, well people of My word, so that you may receive from Me and fulfill in this way. However, first of all, you have to help Me trust you to the end, and not only for a short time, as My struggle for My whole victory is very hard then when I cannot trust very much in those who give themselves over to Me for My work with them, and I am God, well My people, and I am not from the earth, because I have come from heaven. On the earth, a man buys a tool which becomes his possession after he takes it from the one who has sold it to him, and he receives guarantee, as on earth one uses the word trust for a short time for a tool, which was made and put on sail after that in order to be useful to the man's work, and then, the one who makes it is relieved of responsibility and he sells the work of his hands to those who use him. Oh, however, I, the Lord, keep asking Myself, what shall I do when man comes to Me and gives himself to Me, or when someone helps a man to understand God and follow Him after that? Shall I take from the hand of the one who has led the man to Me? Then can I ask from this one any written proof that the one he has brought to Me will be faithful? Behold, you need a guarantee so that you may trust man, and you need him to bring a guarantee to you too so that you may hand him over to the Lord and not to suffer on his behalf before the Lord after that.

I am with My trumpet Verginica within a feast among saints, well My people, and we are going to do much work and we are going to measure much and many things, and there will be a day of teaching upon you on this great day, a day like that when My trumpet took her place among the saints and when she was relieved from the body of her sufferance and then she has bowed down in heaven under spirit of heavenly watching for her further work with Me, which has been

sent on the earth to its advance, when she came into the people of the saints, to be at work among those in heaven.

... We are coming down as word into the book, oh, My Verginica. My people has honored you, it has brought you a hymn of akathist and it has comforted you too. I, the Lord, have looked at it and the hosts of saints, who have come with Us for a day of feast written over My garden of word, are looking like Me at you, who are celebrated today, and they are honoring My gift that you have been carrying on the earth in the end of the time and they get drunk with a holy wonder, asking themselves how was it possible that your body had endured so many embers on it for such a long time of My coming through you on earth as word, oh, My prophetess, in order for you to be the one who carried Christ-the-Word, Who was passing through you with His speaking!

You are ordained with a day of dedication feast in the little garden full of word, where I, the Lord, descend in the clouds above it (*See the selection topic: „[He comes the same way as He ascended: He comes with the clouds](#)⁴¹”, r.n.*) and where I speak so that My word may be written on the earth. I glorified Myself through you and I kept you whole in your body and you did not melt under the heat from Me, as this is what I wanted; however, you suffered very much, because I had longed after man very much and I came after him, and you were My dwelling place. The apostle Paul saw My light which covered My body when I spoke to him on his way to Damascus, and his eyes grew weak because of My brightness before him on his way, **and this sign remained on the body of the one who was chosen to be an apostle on that day**, and My Spirit and My grace remained upon him to proclaim My glory everywhere he was relating the story of My appearance before him. **However, I was entering you and working at the moment of My word spoken by the voice of your mouth face to face with those who were writing to Me the word that so that it may remain, and I had never had such work on the earth up to you, and there will never be.**

Oh, My trumpet, oh, My Verginica, how great your submission was! And it was the same with your fear of God too, and you were trembling at My word and you were obeying without murmuring, and My gift, bestowed upon you, was big and hard to bear, and this was your offering brought to Me, that is, **your body in which the spirit of My word entered as I enter the man in the time of the holy communion, and I was passing from body to spirit, oh, My trumpet**, and sweat was running down on you, as I was a consuming fire in you and I was working wonderfully as you had not been consumed with it. Oh, you had been nourished only with pains, both in your body and in your spirit, and you had no joys on the earth; still, you had only one, and that was because you could bear My coming as word over the earth so that I might be able to prepare the faith for a people who was to rise after you and with which to be able **to prepare a dwelling place for the Lord on earth, a new heaven and a new earth**, and not as the world or its priests do and make churches for the world; oh, not like that, but for Me and for those who renounce the world coming out of it and bringing themselves to Me as offering of faith and offering of perseverance

⁴¹ You can also see on: <https://archive.org/details/TheWordOfGodAboutTheComingWithTheClouds>
https://drive.google.com/open?id=1Or_Kw18ZEXEA3F77E4BA-5f5E0ZvxNq
<https://app.box.com/s/9la7sghs1k8wrohwx7edzx17dyckgdmf>
http://www.mediafire.com/file/68utr2z2s4ttuka/The_Word_of_God_about_the_coming_with_the_clouds.pdf
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/km4n7quv54pq1p7>
https://mega.nz/#!5N8FVJ5Z!JJIiD5ui_quEJbwUD3-r504YDafNB4lks1n2ay3GJsw
<https://jumpshare.com/v/YIM1ynCaWnGvGU4vyPd7>

for the fulfilling of the last Scriptures with them, for the Lord needs hands and legs and He also needs love in His last ministry of His word, which is coming down on the earth.

Oh, what mysterious accomplishments and what great they are for the small mind of man, who does not look and who is only man and that is all, and who does not think like God. **The love of God is required to be much in man. I built man for it, and for it I am still working My word on the earth today,** and I give Myself to the people to their understanding for those from above with them, but the flesh and the world cannot save the man to God, just as a prisoner cannot flee from his prison in such a way that he may escape from it.

Oh, sons, do not be Egyptians, for I, the Lord, use all your visible and invisible body members, all your senses, and you are not beautiful either in heaven or on earth; you are not beautiful if you do not to smell heavenly and pleasantly for those in heaven and for those on earth with you. Oh, take care of what you eat, well sons! Do not eat like the Egyptians whose body and spirit smells of onion and garlic, hot, sour and pepper, but rather take care of you to smell like the heavenly fragrances, where bodies have no power and neither have the bad smells, which make the bodies uglier and uglier and give them a very bad smelling, for I, the Lord, promised that I would seed a people for Me and I wrote that I would fill the earth with thousands and millions of lilies and roses, and not with onion or garlic, not with worldly tastes on My way with man. Oh, listen to the signs I slip in among you as I am able to bring them and fulfill My exhortation upon you in a heavenly way, for behold, the world puts smells over the smells of their bodies and it commits this sin, for the holy fragrances are from heaven and they come from within man when they are, and they do not come from those that belong to the hypocrite knowledge, no, sons, no. (*See the selection topic: „[What defiles a man, what enters or what comes out of him?](#)⁴²”, r.n.)*

Oh, eat light dishes, well sons, for you are no longer from the world to look after all kinds of tastes and smells, but you are the sons of the heaven and you have to look like fragrances for angels and for saints. Oh, why was I bringing fragrances from heaven and why was I filling the house I was entering and sounding My trumpet? I was doing this to help the Christian to make a distinguishing and to understand My longing for him, for the heavenly fragrance was smelling into his nostrils, the fragrance within which I, the Lord, am all over between heaven and earth and this is how I travel, and this kind of places of rest I want to find with the sons on earth, as I especially like the place from Bethany where I was welcomed with fragrances for My entrance to them, for the people at that time was very much used to expensive perfumes for the Lord, and it had upon it the ritual of washing away everything that was not pleased to the Lord, and if that people had not loved itself so much, it would have had grace and it would have had the love for God on them, just as those from Bethany had, with whom I, the Lord, used to stay on My way to those who were oppressed by pains and trials, and then on My way to the Father after that.

Oh, sons from My spring of word, be teachers over the gentle people on the earth, who do not have My teaching upon you. Give them My word and pray to Me to make them a way and fruit to them, and be lilies and roses, oh, sons. Behold, Verginica is only spirit of comfort at her party

⁴² You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/IG4vzWyynjL8eNVZ5Xjm>
<https://app.box.com/s/q18hfvhl31hatuu56zmp2w2jqwq2x7wz>
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VNo1LgWPpseXlrUXBpc1JrWk0>
<http://www.mediafire.com/file/8le5vdtjkv5topa/>
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/jjlu2utgzau9ngw/>

with Me and with the saints near you. He wants Me to speak, as this is how she was used with Me to do. Oh, but you too, Verginica, you have to give them too, for You are My trumpet in heaven, and all those who come after their graces in heaven go on with the work of their graces on earth. Amen.

— Lord, You have spoken to them what Our greatest pain is so that there may be here teaching for those who seek their love for heaven. Their condition and being has to be as in heaven, and Your things with them have to be refreshed as in heaven, as all the Egyptians are the sons of men and they are everywhere and put fragrances over rot and they are the sons of hypocrisy too, but those who love You need to have like You and need to be like You so that You may appear before the men who know that they are Yours, and this is how they are to be Your witnesses. Amen.

You should learn, well sons, and you should learn to be obedient for the Lord's whole speaking upon you, as **the word church is the most scented word; it is the place where the Lord spends time with His people, a feast as in heaven, as in paradise,** as among the heavenly fragrances, oh, sons. The mystery of this word has got its embodiment on the earth and the mystery of the church comes to the Lord by its work. Oh, take care to feed the love among you, and let it stay always at the midst with everything it means, with everything that means God and His work upon man, for those who do not listen are those who do not cultivate love, are those who get tired with themselves and stay without heavenly work after that and they are only flesh. **However you pass all the time from body to spirit, and may your bodies be lilies and roses and let them give themselves to the Lord with their fragrances.** If the Egyptians, the sons of the world, have in their nature the work of the fragrances for their idols, oh, those who belong to the Lord on the earth need to have in their nature their love for the Lord and the mystery of the Bethany with them more.

The Lord has spoken to you in the day of the dedication feast of His little garden with you and He has told you about my sufferance and His sufferance from the pleasures of the Christians nourished for a long time with manna from heaven, springing from my mouth and from His flowing Spirit. Oh, how much I suffered, oh, how much shame before the Lord from those who could not separate themselves from their fleshly honor! Oh, sons, the Lord expects much love and much wisdom and obedience from those who are written near with Him on earth and with Him in His work! Rejoice because it was the Lord that has spoken to you more on my day of synod among saints. I in Him and He in me, this is how I have spoken to you.

Oh, be good, sons! Oh, be obedient so that you may be good! Be warm, be calm, be gentle, be greatly humiliated. Eat light food like some holy men, for this is the responsibility for the saints. He who wants to love the Lord has to learn this. Amen.

Oh, the Lord has got many beloved people from this kind of grace and many victors over their bodies, **for man is that what he eats and he is not something else** and he jumps out of his skin as he is. Eat sweet food, eat those that make you sweet and well pleased, which make you light and very well smelling of the heavenly fragrances and at the table with the heaven, for the heaven is with you at the table, well sons, and you are not like all the people on the earth, but you are the Lord's Bethany, His today's house. Oh, do not forget to be beautiful with God, for as you are for Him, so you are for those around you, for measure is from heaven. Peace to you! I want you to be comfort. Amen.

— Oh, Verginica, I want them to be My comfort. Peace to you on the feast of the dedication day of the little garden, which you have in your heavenly care! Oh, do not cry! It is a day of dedication feast. Let Us hide Our tears on this day. You have disciples who followed you, who carried you and kept you, and they have love for you, they stay before Me and write My word into the book when it comes with its voice over its little garden, (*See the selection topic: „[About the Book of the Lamb - The Book of Life](#)⁴³”, r.n.*) and the mystery of the new making goes on and My word has power. Let us hope! The earth waits for Us with the heaven above it within great work and the day will come when We will no longer cry. Amen.

I want you to be comfort, oh, sons, and I want you to bear My mystery of Bethany within your spirit and in your body for I have none besides you. The humility in you can always make you My help, My comfort, and you should carry Me with holy propriety over you and over the earth with My word from you, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Saint Virginia, God’s trumpet, from [14-12-2012](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

Oh, the sin of hypocrisy, which dwells in the heart and deed of the Christian, has cut down many feet of the Christians all the time of My today’s word over the earth. **I came with the word in the year of 1955 through the voice of a trumpet, as it is written in the Scriptures for Me to work**, and I worked to build a people to be only Mine and the Christian no longer to be his own and so that I may have disciples now as I had two thousand years ago, so few in regard to My great pain in the midst of Israel which was full of the spirit of hypocrisy face to face with God’s Son, Who was not welcomed by them because of their pride, a sin for which they used the sin of hypocrisy so much.

Excerpt from the Word of God on the Sunday of the tax collector and Pharisee, from [24-02-2013](#).

I have stayed with the Father in the word on this day after the feast, sons. I have cried with the Father as God cries. When I cry on earth in the word with you, the Father cries at the same time as well, and We are One here above and down on earth. And We have taken with Us My trumpet, the trumpet that I had been sounding on earth for twenty-five years by this word at My beginning with My Virginia, with My trumpet, well sons, starting with 1955 on the hearth of the Romanian people with the word of My coming of nowadays, in the end of the time. I have taken her because there is a feast in heaven and at you for the day from heaven of her birth on earth. In that year, on 27th May she had her day of birth, and she also has her feast among the saints. Oh, We have taken her with Us and come to you so that she may comfort the little and painful heart between you, whose wound does not catch any crust, oh sons, for this is the true love, that which never dies, as it is written.

⁴³ You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/X73ClapKLfvzXOO7VPtQ>
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VNo1LgWPpsQ1Y5dzNkT0xabG8>
<https://archive.org/details/TheWordOfGodAboutTheTheBookOfTheLambTheBookOfLife>
<http://www.mediafire.com/file/h31i3xq34vb5c1s>
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/kgsp312q6yl8h8>
<https://mega.nz/#!0NtDxC7I!0BHJWtNRYHXLU2vw4kAZVIFUK3SbB2vQkvJNQH1gW-0>

Excerpt from the Word of God on the second day of Pentecost, the feast of the Holy Trinity and the feast of the birth of saint Virginia, from [09-06-2014](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

In the year of 1955, on a day of the feast of My resurrection, I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, found My first word of this work through which I am speaking over the earth even today, My first call and invitation by the voice of a trumpet, by My trumpet of that time, through My Virginia, whom I submitted so much to God's will, as she had been carrying the burden of My coming as word on earth for twenty-five years, until her exhausted body was set among the saints so that she may continue to work from among them and with them for Me and for those who have remained in My work that I started with her.

Oh, My people, I go and keep on going on with the course of My word over the earth and we are going, sons. We are taking great care of this progress, and **behold, now we are writing a period of sixty years of word on the hearth of the Romanian people, My sweet country now, in the end of the time, and which Father destined to Me even from My birth in the flesh on earth and when He told Me that out of it I would have My bride, the people of My word,** who are welcoming Me and carrying My word over the earth now, sounding everywhere the gospel and My calling so that those who hear and believe may be able to follow Me with obedience, with the life that I meant for those who would believe in My today's coming over the earth. My word speaks with you and speaks with the whole human people on earth, with great and small, with slaves and masters and with the whole nature, which knows Me as much as man could not understand this in order that he may be able to do more.

Excerpt from the Word of God on the second Sunday after the Resurrection, of the saint apostle Thomas, from [19-04-2015](#).

Sons, sons, get up from your bed and receive the Lord! Those in heaven have gathered together for the feast and sweet memorial, and I, the Lord, have prepared My word I am strengthening you with it to stand before Me and to put My word into the book of feast. We have a threefold feast and we put all three days in one, because on the 12th of a month like this, I set together with you and with the confessing bishop then, the sealing of the garden of the Holy of Holies, the service of dedication over the little garden that has between its borders the little white stone, the shrine of the covenant, the mystery of the new beginning, the mystery of the New Jerusalem on the hearth of the Romanian people, and that day was twenty-six years ago. It was then the Eve of the feast of the saint apostle Andrew, the disciple whom I had near Me and near you on that day, and he also put the seal on this mysterious settlement, for it has been kept under mystery. **And today, on the third day of the three, is the feast of the entrance among the saints of My trumpet Verginica, the mouth that I, the Lord, had used for those twenty-five years of the beginning of My word from the end of the time,** for the Lord has never worked His mysterious works without man on earth, so that man may be able to understand in time why the Lord built him on the day when He finished to make the heaven and earth by the word, and then man by His own hand.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Holy of holies of the New Jerusalem, and the memorial of Saint Virginia, God's trumpet, from [14-12-2017](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

Oh, you went only on your knees, My beautiful country, twice as beautiful, My love, for I have had over you shining gifts down on earth and up in heaven, and the saints marvel when they see your beauty, for going on knees is great humility, and it draws heavenly and saving gifts there where it is seen under its cross. **I have called out of you from seven trumpets**, and We are setting now heavenly gifts over the bearers of grace in your midst, and who are born with a special destiny in the midst of this nation, for I, the Lord, bless this nation and share heavenly gifts in its midst, and the sons, bearers of grace, have always been under the cross because of those who are not faithful and who sit highly and proudly among people and submit them to their iniquities with which they make their place among the poor and sapless because of the greed of those who rule upon them.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the Feast of the Descending of the Holy Spirit, from [27-05-2018](#).

Sons, sons, I am coming down sweetly among you on a Sunday day, and I have at My today's table heavenly richness, My descending with the saints, and in the midst of their celebration they have My trumpet, My Virginia, the one I asked in marriage so that she may be a vessel of the preaching of My word over the earth, a gentle body in her time on earth, a heart faithful to the calling I made for her, only love for God, and **she came into the world and was born on the Sunday of all saints, and the saints saw My great grace set upon her, and they saw the heavenly protection set upon her, too, and I started to prepare her little by little, and I waited for the great day of the beginning of the sounding of My word by this trumpet**, oh, and she had been My dwelling place on earth for twenty-five years.

Excerpt from the Word of God on the first Sunday after the Pentecost, of all saints, from [23-06-2019](#).

The holy saints are sounding their trumpets, they are sounding for the feast and for the gathering at the feast. It is a feast of Epiphany in My citadel of word on the land of the Romanian people, and I, the Lord, am raising the watchmen from their beds to open the feast and to open for the guests.

Oh, open My way, watchmen sons, and then open the gates of the citadel above and below for those who are ready for the celebration and who have come closer to enter it. **It is written into the Scriptures that the Lord is great and praised in His citadel, in His holy mountain⁴⁴**; a beautiful height to the joy of the whole earth, for the Lord has founded it.

⁴⁴ «**For in the last days the mountain of the Lord shall be glorious and the house of God shall be on the top of the mountains and it shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall come to it.**

And many nations shall go and say, Come, Let us go up to the mountain of the Lord and to the house of the God of Jacob; He will tell us His way and we will walk in it: for out of Zion shall go forth the law and the word of the Lord out of Jerusalem». (Isaiah: 2/2-4; Micah: 4/1,2)

«**Sound the trumpet in Zion, make a proclamation in My holy mountain, let all the inhabitants of the land be confounded: for the day of the Lord is near**»; (Joel: 2/1)

«**Thus says the Lord; I will return to Zion and dwell in the midst of Jerusalem: and Jerusalem shall be called a true citadel and the mountain of the Lord Almighty a holy mountain**». (Zacarias: 8/3)

The trumpets of the holy angels are sounding, they are sounding for the feast and the groups of saints are coming at the table of the feast of Epiphany, and I, the Lord, am watching to see how the saints and angels are sitting in groups and rows-rows, and I am also looking at the saints from below and at the people that are coming at the feast, at the spring of the Epiphany.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the Feast of Epiphany, from [19-01-2020](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

It is a feast of saints, and I, the Lord, know the longing of My saints and I am coming with them in the word and in My book today, for My speaking becomes a book on earth and it becomes a proclamation.

I have come, and open to the Lord, sons, who welcome My coming and word! **I have come with the saints, for this is written⁴⁵ for My coming to be**, and this is how I comfort My saints, My confessors.

Now, it is being written down into My today's book My speaking with you, and yours with Me and with those on earth, for We, those in heaven, are their comfort on earth.

— *Oh, You are full of Your heavenly mercy, merciful Lord. You are full of patience for the unbelievers, as You also were on earth, the God of patience, Lord, even if Your Spirit was burning in flame to do good and have mercy everywhere.*

... *And then You have given us greater joy still, that **You placed us at the foundation of the work of Your word during this time and we prepared Your trumpet, Verginica, Lord, and we sealed her with Your name, with Your Spirit, and we shared Your body and blood at the beginning of Your work of word in the year of 1955, when we descended on the clouds with You, and with the chalice from heaven into our hands, in her little and poor house, after she had listen to You to fast forty days,** that afterwards You might endow her with the proclamation of the work of Your word through her human mouth among people and to begin writing the book of Your word, Your coming in the word on earth after two thousand years from Your first coming, Lord, after man, for it is the Father that has sent You, because You do not come by Yourself, and You are the One Who listens to the Father, and You take from Him everything You work as an obedient Son, oh, and **all the faithful ones must learn from You how they can be God's sons and how they can be with God in their walking on earth to heaven.***

*Oh, You gave us great joy and then You had us bless and set from heaven the course of Your work behind Your trumpet Verginica. You established Your little garden from the beginning and from the end of the time on the heavenly foundation of new creation **and together with us, You set here the little white stone and the great mystery,** prophesied by the work of Your word in this time, as it is written in the Scriptures⁴⁶ to be and to be fulfilled, and then You set aside the people*

⁴⁵ «**And may He establish your hearts, blameless in holiness before our God and Father even to end, at the coming of our Lord Jesus with all His saints.**» (1Tess: 3/13)

⁴⁶ «**Whoever has an ear should listen to what the Spirit is saying to the Churches. To the one who overcomes I will give [to eat] of the hidden manna and I will give a white stone. On the stone a new name is written, which no one knows but the one who receives it.**» (Apoc: 2/17)

of Your word, You have been feeding it cleanly and keeping it unmixed with the world and You have been sanctifying it as well; **we blessed the new beginning, the priesthood set apart for the heavenly and clean things,** oh, and You take care of the people close to You, on which You rely, Lord, for Your walking today, and this is how Your trumpet Verginica has brought forth her fruit, and her people has given birth to a new people and now You have a people, Lord; therefore, keep it good, keep it far from the destructive spirit in the world, and keep it at Your gentle and merciful bosom; furthermore, protect it with the heavenly and angelic powers, for Your work is hard to bear, and they are small and without any help and comfort on earth, Lord. Oh, and how much comfort they need in hard times, oh, Lord! Therefore, we persevere before You for the gentle ones, with whom You work out Your coming of today, You share and carry it with them, oh, for no one on earth wants to carry Your burden, and so it has always been all the times with man, Lord, for man does not want to be with God on earth.

On this day we are blessing by the word, again and again, Your establishment that had been strengthened through us, even from the beginning of Your word, by Your trumpet Virginia, and now, it has been strengthened again and always, for You have entrusted us, the bishops from heaven, that You may have us for Your today's anointment, for great and heavenly is the work of Your word, Your coming as word on earth, Your mercy for man, Your mercy and comfort, oh, Lord.

— And I, the Lord, am comforted, My beloved ones, that I have you on the side of those from heaven as servants here with those who serve Me here in order to fulfill the Scriptures of My coming and that of My victory, for **I have come with My kingdom and with its establishment,** with its entire holy and protective tabernacle, **with the whole mystery of the age that is to come and which starts on earth, because I have My settlement on earth,** with them here, on earth with you, sons from the citadel of My word, because I come to you on earth, and I am with you, I work with you, and with you I fulfill My word over the earth, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the Feast of the Holy Three Hierarchs, Basil, Gregory and John, from [12-02-2020](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

There is preparation among those in heaven for a Sunday celebration in a synod, the Sunday of all saints, and I, the Lord, am setting the table with the word of the feast for those who are celebrated, for My saints, and for all those who are celebrating on earth, for the people of My word, because in the citadel of My word it is now celebrated with a feast My trumpet Virginia, born on earth on the Sunday of all saints, oh, and how beautiful is she placed in the midst of the feast of My saints, for the work of My word is sweet to them, through which I have been speaking on the Romanian land beginning with 1955, after **I had prepared Virginia to be My trumpet,** in order to give voice through her to My today's word, God's speaking over the earth, to lift up to faith and to obedience a people and to teach it in a special way to love God and to **keep with holiness the Christian customs left through the church from the beginning for My faithful ones,** who take

*«The one who overcomes, I will make a pillar in the sanctuary of My God, from which he shall never be removed. On such a person I will write the Name of My God, **the name of the citadel of My God which is the new Jerusalem** coming down out of heaven from My God, and [I will write] My own new Name».* (Apoc: 3/12)

«His eyes are a flame of fire, and on His head are many crowns. He has names written [TR/CT omits "names written"] and a Name written which no one knows but Himself.

He is clothed in a garment sprinkled with blood, and His Name is "The Word of God." (Apoc: 19/12,13)

their cross and follow Me to do My will on earth and I to feed them from heaven with the Holy Spirit the Comforter, to strengthen their walking so that they may be the witnesses of the descending of My word for the time when I will bring it into the open and to be known far and wide that God has descended and spoken His word from the end of the time in the midst of the Romanian people, because this time has already come.

Oh, I started My word in the year of 1955, but I could not make this announcement for the observance of the holy feasts at their place as in the beginning of My church, because the buyers were coming (*The security service agents of the communist red beast dictatorship, r.n.*), and the sellers of mysteries (*So called the "informers" of the security, paid or not paid, r.n.*), among those who were coming closer to hear My word, and I had to wait with patience as a God and to make a favorable way to be able to bring the restoration. (*After so-called "anti-communism revolution" in December 1989, r.n.*). That the antichrist man came and caught in his trap the ruler over the church of the Romanian people and forced him to make the movement, to bring disaster, (*In the year of 1924⁴⁷*), to strike in the old course of My church in the Romanian people, the most struck people at that time, the most kneeling one under the spirit of errancy which **started persecution over the Christians at that time, oh, because it was so hard for the Christians to commit this sin required by the rulers of the church, who did not watch for the life of the flock and left it under the persecution of the antichrist, who had and has as his work the destitution of the holy garment of the sons of the Orthodox church,** and for which the antichrist's servants cannot rest from their hostile work against God and against God's servants, but I, the Lord, worked once with this hostile work and brought into being on earth a little girl in order to repair through her those that were struck by the enemy, oh, and I brought her up covered under My mystery, I had prepared her much and I appeared to her, and **in the year of 1955 I started to sound My trumpet through her. I was speaking My word with My mouth and I was passing through her mouth with it, and I gave to be written God's word,** to be able to show it at the right time and to be able to fulfill then the things that were announced through it, and then by its preaching all over the earth after that.

... It is almost one hundred years from the full beginning of the persecution of the Christians of My church, of those who endured the great shaking at that time, the removing of the feasts of My saints from the calendar. Then the little girl Verginica was born in a family destitute of all the earthly things and I, the Lord, took her in the care of the heavenly powers and the mystery of her life on earth was great in a time of the persecution of the holy customs, and she was growing under the heavenly looks of My saints, who were waiting for her growth, oh, and I appeared to her and I told her that she would be taken by the hand, that she would be My trumpet and that I would prepare her, and **I made her preparation and left over her the gift of the bearing of God, the Word, My speaking through her speaking, God's trumpet.**

⁴⁷ The Church Calendar (in Romania) up to 1924 was the same as that of Nicaea, based on severe apostolic canons, but in 1924, the Scripture of the prophet Daniel was fulfilled: **«the people made bold to even change the times»**, when the primate metropolitan - of that time, Miron Cristea, (*Primate metropolitan* = (in the past) a title given to the first metropolitan of a country; today it would be equal to that of a patriarch) introduced the Gregorian Calendar (Catholic) as result of a „pan-Orthodox” congress that took place in 1923, in Constantinople. At that congress, the patriarch of that time, Meletie, proposed the acceptance of the „revised” [Julian Calendar](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Revised_Julian_calendar), (http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Revised_Julian_calendar) which was in accord with the Catholic one for a period up to the year 2800 and „it was allowing that all the feasts to be celebrated at the same time with those of other confessions”. **«... and he shall wear out the saints of the Most High and he shall think to change the times and the law...»** (Daniel 7/25), r.n.

Oh, My people, My work of sounding the trumpet through Verginica was a great mystery on earth, for I was bringing her into a deep sleep like that by which I caused Adam to fall asleep in paradise and took from him to build the woman, for I made him wholly at his creation, and then I took the woman out of him and I brought her before him.

I was sending a deep sleep over My trumpet, and her body was not feeling anything because it was burned, blown, stuck, crushed, and I was passing with My word through her and God's word was coming out of her over the earth. Oh, this is how she had carried Me for twenty-five years to speak My word, and the sufferance of her body and spirit was great. Rivers of sweat were flowing from her in the time of My speaking through her mouth full of fragrance felt by those who were listening My word through her, oh, and only I knew her sufferance and the fire in her so that it might not burn her body, oh, and the saints were looking from heaven at My work through her, and the armies of the saints were greatly marveling at this, and My mystery with Verginica was great on earth, My dear people, and suspicions and words, carried about by those who were coming and spying, were passing through the minds of many people, and she was taken and brought to investigation, to defamation and sufferance, but My hand protected her, and I put her under the protection of the angels so that her persecutors and investigators might not bring her down, oh, and now she is looking from the heaven of the saints at My coming with her on earth and she suffers; it makes her suffer for all those who did not have the grace to understand God's work and to come to find My will, which I had for them to understand it and then to follow it.

... Oh, My Verginica, the saints are celebrating you on their feast of today, on the Sunday of all saints, as the holy fathers ordained this feast for all of My saints. Oh, how beautiful was your submission before My will, My Verginica! Oh, how beautiful is the man whose heart does not know any pride and conceit! He stands before Me and discovers My will for him.

Oh, what a great care I had with all My saints, and how beautifully I worked when I started with you the sounding of My trumpet and then the whole way of My word over the earth from then on and up to this day, My Verginica! **You are the root, you are the foundation on which I began,** and on which I have built the course of My word further over the earth so that I may not stop from My progress, from the way made by sufferance and patience **in order to advance with the work of the creation of the new heaven and earth, as it is written to reach with the new creation, worked by the word of My mouth over the earth.**

All the saints are looking at you insatiably and waiting for your speech over My citadel of word and over their feast and yours, My Verginica. I am all that you are, I am, as you were everything to be able to work through you in My time with you on earth, and **now I am, and all My saints live in Me, as it is written.**

— *Oh, who, Lord, who can boast about something according to the truth except with Your Being in him? You are my praise. I was born for You on earth, as Your will was, and then You grew me up in Your will, and I listened to You. My obedience to You was the whole support on earth in the pains of life, pains that keep us to be Yours, us, those who suffer pains.*

Oh, I would tell them too, Lord, I would tell those from near You, I would tell all those on earth, all those who know or do not know Your mystery enough, the mystery of Your word over the

earth, working for more than sixty-five years coming with You on earth, and here it is what I am telling them:

Oh, keep away, and let this word be holy for you, keep away from being inquisitive, from speaking evil or from calumniating against the coming of the Lord, Jesus Christ, as word over the earth now, and against the people to which He is coming with His today's work, for all those who tested themselves in this double-edged sword of the glory of His word in order to question it, to defame or not to believe it, all of them have remained powerless, all of them have suffered because of their lack of faith, because of their lack of steadfastness. Oh, bite your tongue before you want to speak evil against this word! Stand aside if you cannot bow with your faith, but do not lift up your hand to this sword which protects God's mystery, which is working now for the Lord's coming as word on earth, for the new birth of the world, as the Lord said that it would come to be fulfilled.

... In addition, to You, Lord, oh, praise to You, Lord, to You and to Your glory to the people of Your word! My voice has become a trumpet sounding over it on my day of the feast among the saints, and praise be to Your great name upon them, oh, Lord, praise to Your word upon them! Amen.

— Oh, you have aroused them to great watch, My Verginica. **You are voice of My voice, you are spirit of My spirit, and this is how you are to work when you speak over them.** Oh, peace to you among all of My saints! You are like a treasure among them. You were promised to carry Me in the last time, My Verginica. Your sufferance has become only glory in heaven and is shining in God's glory now. Oh, peace to you, peace to you, My trumpet!

Be attentive, My people, oh, be attentive in your spirit. **My trumpet sounded, mind you.**

... Oh, do not forget, My people, do not forget to do My will and not your will on earth, and you will be the one protected and praised by My saints, who give praise to My work with you, sitting with them at the table with you here, in the time of the descending of My word to you. Amen, amen, amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God on the first Sunday after the Pentecost, of All Saints, and the memorial of the Feast of the Birth of Saint Virginia, God's Trumpet, from [14-06-2020](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [files.fm](#); on [Google Drive](#))

I am writing with you into the book on this Sunday too, sons, the seventh Sunday after the Holy Passover, the remembrance among those in heaven and in the midst of the Christian people of the holy fathers gathered at Nicaea for the healthy progress of My church then and now, oh, for foreign winds blew and blow against it, but its rock is both at its foundation and at its top, oh, and it watches for those who are faithful among those called and elected, **and My church is laid on its first foundation**, and whoever falls from it or under it, he falls and that is all; he falls down if he does not listen, if he does not remain under watching, if he forsakes the fathers, who, **under the descending of the Holy Spirit upon them, made the book of guidance, for a time with peace or with waves, of the church conduct**, because the temptations have always flown inside and outside of it, but I, the Lord have always watched that a holy remnant may remain healthy to be able to give from it again, and in this way its establishment to be kept as at its foundation, and this beginning to remain strengthened so that it may not shake, as I have also worked during this time

wonderfully, when I have seen coming a swift wind to take with it the cover of My church, its holly law, obedience and love, the observance of the holy tradition, oh, and **I set between heaven and earth the coming on earth of My word over the church, the trumpet sounding of the seventh angel, the Lord, Jesus Christ, the Word of God,** (*Apoc: 10/7; 11/15*), oh, and **I have set My church again on its first rock**, for its shaking one hundred years ago was great, and even to this day, those that were shaken at that time, have not been restored yet. (*It's about changing the holidays from the old style to the new style*⁴⁸, r.n.)

Excerpt from the Word of God on the seventh Sunday after the Holy Passover, of the Holy Fathers at the ecumenical Synod I, from [13-06-2021](#).

It is a feast among those in heaven, sons in the citadel of My word. The saints and the angels are bringing great comfort to My little Virginia for the day of the memorial of her birth on earth among people ninety-nine years ago, and behold, in a year, We are lifting up from you to heaven her one-hundred-year celebration and a book of memorial, sons, and all the people who have remained on the way with Me, with you and with the glory of My word, will be adorned with Romanian beauty, in garments pleased to God, and this day will be met and written in heaven and in My book with you, and We will put on the table a book to remember My work with her, with My trumpet on earth, for God had chosen her before her birth, and even from her childhood, in all the time, the heaven prepared her for My work with her, for the heavenly sounding in My time with her, for at the right time, planned for the Father, **My word started to be written on earth, when by her mouth was springing out the river of My word**, and since then there have been almost seventy years and it is on earth the book of My word which has been speaking since then and up to this day, up to your time, for I have made My way through My trumpet and made Myself known to a people who has been coming nearer to hear from God, oh, and I had been speaking with this people by My trumpet, and it had been speaking with Me, too, for We had had a prepared way, oh, and My time with little Virginia was beautiful on earth, sons!

I would descend from heaven to her and appear to her, and the Father would come down too, oh, sons, and My mother, the Virgin, would come as well, and her preparation was getting ready too, and I prepared My way through her, and in 1955, I started to speak through her mouth My first words, through which I was proclaiming Myself and announcing that I would raise up a people and that I would speak with it, and it with Me, and I was revealing heavenly mysteries; also, I was announcing that they would come to be worked, oh, and I made this little child into

⁴⁸ [Old Style \(O.S.\) and New Style \(N.S.\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Old_Style_and_New_Style_dates) (http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Old_Style_and_New_Style_dates) are sometimes used with dates to indicate either whether the start of the Julian year has been adjusted to start on 1 January (N.S.) even though documents written at the time use a different start of year (O.S.), or whether a date conforms to the Julian calendar (O.S.), formerly in use in many countries, rather than the Gregorian (N.S.)

The Church Calendar (in Romania) up to 1924 was the same as that of Nicaea, based on severe apostolic canons, but in 1924, the Scripture of the prophet Daniel was fulfilled: **«the people made bold to even change the times»**, when the primate metropolitan - of that time, Miron Cristea, (*Primate metropolitan* = (in the past) a title given to the first metropolitan of a country; today it would be equal to that of a patriarch) introduced the Gregorian Calendar (Catholic) as result of a „pan-Orthodox” congress that took place in 1923, in Constantinople. At that congress, the patriarch of that time, Meletie, proposed the acceptance of the „revised” [Julian Calendar](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Revised_Julian_calendar), (http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Revised_Julian_calendar) which was in accord with the Catholic one for a period up to the year 2800 and „it was allowing that all the feasts to be celebrated at the same time with those of other confessions”. **«... and he shall wear out the saints of the Most High and he shall think to change the times and the law...»** (Daniel 7/25), r.n.

God's trumpet, the vessel in whom I, the Lord, was pouring Myself out so that My speaking with man on earth could be heard, sons.

Twenty-five years I had been calling out of this trumpet over the earth and I had been keeping mysteriously the work of My descending, for satan found out even from the beginning and prepared sufferance and tears for the way of My word, with which I have hardly walked with My beginning, but My trumpet sounding opened a wide way for My walk as word over the earth through the followers, for I, the Lord, have left My voice above those raised to God among those whom I fed through little Virginia, and My word is being written and put on the way now and it goes, it works and gives light of this light, and I fulfill with power the Scriptures of My coming, the second time from My Father's presence to the people, and I am looking into the Scriptures at what is to be fulfilled and I am working by the word to fulfill the word after that, **for this is how God has been working even from the beginning and up to the new beginning, sons, for all are being made new, as it is written.**

Excerpt from the Word of God at the Feast of the Birth of the Saint Virginia, God's Trumpet, from [09-06-2022](#).

God is needed on earth and all the creation sighs after Me, and I, the Lord, am coming with My whisper, with which I go, and I am coming because it is written for Me to come.

And peace to you as well, sons I have ordained to welcome My word when I descend in a little cloud of glory above to make Myself heard and you to put My word into the book, oh, sons!

Many minds wonder and ask about My word with which I descend to you to put it on the way that it may go from margins to margins, as it is written, and on this day, I want to reveal this mystery to be known, that is My coming as word over the earth, sons.

I am embracing you as in a little cloud with the word of the power from above and I say: Peace to you, sons! Behold, on this day we are writing into My book with you thirty-one years from **the day when the foundation stone of the building of the ark (shrine) of the Holy of Holies of the New Jerusalem was sealed with the name of the Father, of the Son and of the Holy Spirit**, as I the Lord, called the white stone from where I speak (*Apoc: 2/17; Apoc: 3/12; Apoc: 19/13*)⁴⁹ and reveal the spring of My word (*Apoc: 22/1*)⁵⁰ half time of the seventy-year time of the mystery of My coming as word over the earth, and behold, in a little while, We are writing this accomplished number, the second half time of the mysterious week, of the number seven,

⁴⁹ «Whoever has an ear should listen to what the Spirit is saying to the Churches. To the one who overcomes I will give [to eat] of the hidden manna and I will give a white stone. On the stone a new name is written, which no one knows but the one who receives it». (Apoc: 2/17)

«The one who overcomes, I will make a pillar in the sanctuary of My God, from which he shall never be removed. On such a person I will write the Name of My God, the name of the citadel of my God which is the new Jerusalem coming down out of heaven from My God, and [I will write] My own new Name». (Apoc: 3/12)

«He is clothed in a garment sprinkled with blood, and His Name is "The Word of God"». (Apoc: 19/13)

⁵⁰ «The angel [or "he"] showed me a [TR adds "pure"] river of the water of life, clear as crystal, flowing out of the throne of God and of the Lamb» (Apoc: 22/1)

(Daniel: 9/27)⁵¹ for with God it is counted as in heaven, not as on earth, sons, and this work is written in the Scriptures and there is no one to reveal on earth the time of the Scriptures and all the works as they are written, for all see to their own things, not to God's, and I, the Lord, cannot to not fulfill jota by jota everything the Holy Spirit announced that it would be fulfilled and worked for all the fulfillments as they were written as no one on earth has been to read, watch and wait for their fulfillment and the Lord, Who comes, fulfills and glorifies Himself by fulfilling and confirming. *(The discovery of the source of the word in the middle of the time of the biblical week - seventy years - that is, thirty-five years after the beginning of the descent of the Lord's word on earth in 1955 at the feast of the Holy Easter, through the sixth trumpet - Saint Virginia - the discovery of the source of the word after thirty-five years, year 1990, after the "revolution" to topple the dictatorship of the communist red beast led by Ceaușescu, time of great tribulation and spiritual darkness, "revolution" which began on December 16, 1989, r.n.)*

Oh, My little and tiny people during this time, I carry with you the mystery and the work of My coming as word on earth and you are the fruit of this journey through the time of those seventy years of God's walking between heaven and earth. At the birth of this work, I had prepared a trumpet to call out of her and to announce My coming by the word of My work, and I prepared little Virginia, a poor and humble little girl of the village of Maluri, in the neighborhood of this little town, and I surrounded her with My grace and clothed her with power from above like My disciples and on the day of the descending of the Holy Spirit in Jerusalem to prepare them with adornments from above so that they may proclaim Me with My Gospel with them written to all the margins, oh, and this is how I went with little Virginia, *(See [The Life of Saint Virginia](#), r.n.)* walked twenty-five years and proclaimed Myself from place to place with the voice of My word and then I took her near Me among those in heaven. *(In the year 1980, r.n.)* *(See Apoc: 12/14 and all chapter 12, r.n.)*⁵² However, immediately, she and I prepared a linking bridge for God's walking further as word over the earth and We used her sister and I linked My coming over to you that I may find you with faith and spirit of obedience so that you may pick up My word with which I come above, to write it down into the book as Moses did and set on earth the voice and My walking with the people of Israel. *(See the selection topic: „[About the Book of the Lamb - The Book of Life](#)”, r.n.)*

And after that worked through the prophets and then through My disciples, and the spirit of prophecy has no stopped from its work, because the Lord has been working, and My Father has been working as well, and I am working *(John: 5/17)* as it is written for the Lord to work among people so that the people may not forget that God is. And you are My dear ones, for it was precious the sufferance of this work of word and all the burden endured by My trumpet by which I was sounding My word according to the plan in the Scriptures, and the roar of the voice of the trumpet was heard here and far away and those who heard came near, and My trumpet was taken by the authorities and carried for investigation and to a time of sufferance, as the lives of My saints have been all the time under the hand of the kings of the time, who did not want and do not want anyone else to be greater than they, oh, and because of that they have brought to great sufferance God's

⁵¹ **«And one week shall establish the covenant with many; and in the middle of the week My sacrifice and drink-offering shall be taken away: and on the temple shall be the abomination of desolations; and at the end of time an end shall be put to the desolation».** (Daniel: 9/27)

⁵² **«Two wings of the great eagle were given to the woman, so that she might fly from the face of the serpent [and escape] into the wilderness to her place and be nourished for a time, and times, and half a time».** (Apoc: 12/14)

bearers, and so the work of My word entered into the pains of birth (*Apoc: 12/2*)⁵³ with the year 1955 and with its beginning the trumpet which I sounded.

In My time with Israel, I did not ask the ruler of the time and of the temple whether to come on earth or not as a born Child of the Virgin mother; however, it was written in the Scriptures for Me to come, oh, and I came from heaven from the Father to fulfill this Scripture and I changed the order in Israel and brought the benefactor grace over the living and the dead, and so I became the Savior of the creature, the Lamb of the Father, the Lamb of the new Passover and the new wine, as for this I had come, for the sacrifice of the animals did not save the sinful man, for only God has this power.

Oh, and again, I did not ask the rulers of the time, the rulers of today's church whether to come or not as word on earth during this time in the land of the Romanian people, but I prepared a trumpet through sufferance, by self-denial, and then to sound My trumpet the song of My compassion. And I had come and sounded the trumped so that she might play by My breath the calling the man's resurrection from sin, for sin brings death to man, not life, and it brings him a shameful reward, and I, the Lord, am with My mercy after man and I am with salvation as well.

In the beginning with My little Virginia, the work of My word was being conceived and My Father was preparing the trumpet to sound it, and when I started to sound it so that My voice could be heard before those who heard it, the birth pangs started, for I wanted to select a faithful people to help Me and to be My house of coming, Bethany, where to stay with My saints with whom I have walked between heaven and earth.

Oh, this is how I worked, to have someone to come to on earth, and these pangs lasted until little Virginia's ascension into heaven, oh, for there has no faithfulness found to the end of those who believed and ate from heaven through the word, for man is weak and inclined to the temporary things and he cannot deny himself to be then My working disciple to help Me.

Oh, but I found a little handful of sons and started with them the time of the third love, for in the beginning Father worked and prepared little Virginia, and then the Son worked and spoke by this trumpet, and then the Holy Spirit worked and works and brings Me in the clouds of word and My word hovers to this place above and is has sat into its book and goes from margins to margins and gives light to the world, for I am the light of the world as light on earth is needed, and God is needed on earth, as well, sons.

I am sending My word with you, as you are the little new branches and I am coming above the citadel of My word and descending My word over to you to put it on the way to go, sons, oh, and I am protecting you with the whole heaven, with all the heavenly powers. And as God glorified Himself into the midst of Israel until I came, until I was born on earth and I stayed with the people, until I turned thirty-three years old, oh and this is how I am glorifying Myself now with so much glory into the midst of the Romanian people and become the word of new creation, oh, sons and you help Me under My today's cross with you and give Me power to walk and sound the trumpet. (*See the selection topic: „[As lightning that comes from the east, so is the coming of the Lord](#)”, r.n.*)

⁵³ «*She was with child, crying out in pain, in labor to give birth*». (*Apoc: 12/2*)

Thirty-one years ago, I had near you a little handful of faithful sons, and these, one by one, did no longer supported My walking through you and stepped aside to their own, but you have remained. I thank you that you have remained near Me and with those in heaven, sons, but you, also, give thanks to the Father, the Son, to the Holy Spirit, and to My Mother Virgin, to My trumpet Virginia and to all the saints and angels as well, also, thank all the heavenly powers for My great and long fight against the powers of the dark, against satan and his angels, and against all his servants, for I have been fighting, sons, so that I may not lose you, and you have not had any support near you, but only beatings and fears, only pains that wanted to tear you down so that you may no longer work for Me, for all have weakened you because they wanted to use you for themselves to be like them, but you have always been on My side and that is why you have not been loved, you have not been helped, sons, and that is why faithful souls do not come around you, for man is a man and he is not like God, and he does not want to be like God. However, now keep your whole power within all things and do not give it to anyone in order to have it, oh, no sons, for man goes for his will when he wants to support My walking with you.

Behold those who have not remained to the end, for they left one by one and mixed with the people of the world and got used to their works, as it is written about those who believed My words but forgot soon afterwards and did no longer want to suffer My advice; they forgot about God, murmured and fell in bondage to the sin and to the world.

I always comfort you, for you are without any comfort, sons, and I am like you, for I suffer because man does not seek after eternal life but only after the temporary one, poor of him, and I am comforted with you, I am comforted because I have someone to tell what hurts Me, sons. This is how I worked with My trumpet; I got comforted when I was calling out through her to the sinful ones to come to My love and to keep away from sin and from the sufferance coming from sin. I was caching voice through My trumpet and I was always saying: "I am not this body but she is My trumpet, the trumpet of My word."

When the trumpeter brings the trumpet to his mouth to give voice to his song, the trumpet does not sound with the voice of the trumpeter, but with its voice, handled by the breath of the one who uses it, and it does not play without its player. The trumpet catches voice, it sounds and shares but the unbelief of those that keep on saying that they do not believe, this means that they do not feel, that it does not help them the feeling of the heart, who would reveal to them its miracle and understanding, **and behold, the unbelief is the most punishing sin, the man is detained under,** and he is unhappy on earth, oh, sons.

When the one who sounds the trumpet puts it to his mouth it becomes an obedient servant into his hand and at the service of the trumpeter, and this is how My trumpet, little Virginia was, and when I put her at My mouth to sound it over the earth, she was My obedient servant without any murmuring, but the unbelief of those who want to be like that, punishes those who tempt and keep them far from salvation, and some like that have sold My work and trumpet and those who believed like her (*They sold the work to the servants of the Security, the secret oppressive service of the communist red beast, who then began the persecutions, r.n.*) and drew upon them the reward

of God's persecutors and the persecutors of God's sons, (*Apoc: 12/17*)⁵⁴ for this reward is bitter and the deceiving ones take out of it while still in their bodies, to see how painful it is, how much pain it prepares to them the unbelief and the persecution against those who have Christ as their way of life, the way to the heaven of the saints, the eternal life of those who sanctify themselves for it and for the Lord, for the eternity with God of God's sons.

Let us look at that day when I overcame all the obstacles and prepared the occasion to lay the foundation stone to build with it the coming into the light of the work of My word by My trumpet, little Virginia and then by her disciples, oh, sons.

Thirty-one years ago, I was on a day of service of the marking and sealing of the little garden of My word and of the building of the ark, oh, sons. ([1991.07.22](#)) Of all those who were at that time, I have only you, and I have near you those who believe now the work and the fulfilling of My word. Then I had here the bishop, the witness on behalf of those who are sitting at the helm of the church of the Romanian people, and then he was taken from your presence, though he left a prophetic word that this work of word will advance with or without him, since he did not do or does not do it, and this word of his is written in heaven before the throne of God's glory, and it has great power this great word of the heart, the mouth and of his faith.

Oh, then I had at My bosom the one who carved in stone the image of My trumpet, little Virginia, and this stone at the foundation of the new building was laid, and for this, I, the Lord, will take care of this long confessing son of My word and of the place I had chosen to work in this city on the earth of the Romanian people.

Then I had a little handful of disciples, but they found it proper, one by one, to step aside, but you have remained with Me, sons, and today I thank you and I exhort you to prayer to pray here for the forgiveness of all those who, from the beginning of the work of My word, have gone with the word to and fro, with a big mouth, and betrayed, sold, slandered, murmured, blasphemed or stepped aside and no longer walked under My cross. And because I have remained with you now, oh, bring to the Lord a merciful prayer for those who caused sufferance to those in heaven and to you, sons, for they are in heaven, those who bore the pain of this work of word, and you are on earth for Me and We do the work of the Father, oh sons, and We bring before the Father a prayer of forgiveness and resurrection for those who have struck against My walking by My today's word.

Oh, God is needed on earth, and as long as I am in the world by My word, I am the light of the world, as it is written, and I am coming with My whisper and make known My word and comfort through it over the earth and over the people and I am calling them at My cross.

And as for you, Romanian people, strengthen yourself in the right faith and work your salvation, for I, the Lord, protect you from dawn to dawn, as I have on your hearth My coming as word over the earth. **Walk on the way of the cross, love holiness, turn back to your holy ancestors and follow their life and example, for you will shine over the people with the glory of My word into your midst and you will be the light of the world through the treasure on your**

⁵⁴ «*The dragon became enraged with the woman and departed to make war with the rest of her seed, those who keep God's commandments and hold to the testimony of Jesus*». (*Apoc: 12/17*)

hearth, for I love you much for your choice in the beginning and in the end, **and behold, you are the country of the coming of the Son of God as word over the earth**, (*Apoc: 19/13*) and My glory is yours too! Oh, peace to you, peace to you, peace to you, My today's country! Amen. (*See the selection topic: „Romania – The New Jerusalem – The New Canaan”, r.n.*)

And now, peace to you, sons who carry My word over the earth! Go, sons, go ahead with love from above, with the celebration of one hundred years since the birth of My trumpet, little Virginia, (*Apoc: 12/1*)⁵⁵ and with the book of My life with her, the book of her celebration in heaven and on earth. You need much peace, much tranquility, and I must see to it that these may be with you, oh, sons, and stay away from pressures and disturbing spirits, for you have no other help but that from heaven, and peace to you, dear sons!

I marked in the book this day of memorial when I appeared with the mystery of the work of My word, and then a great storm arose over you, great, sons, great and everywhere, (*Apoc: 12/17*) and then I told the storm to be silent, to draw back and it obeyed, for it is not good for anyone to fight against you and it is not good for those who try to fight against you, and all wanted to understand this. However, I stand watch and do not let you go from My protection and I do not let you go from My comfort, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

The Word of God at the thirty first Feast of the Laying of the Foundation Stone of the Holy of Holies of the New Jerusalem, from [22-07-2022](#).

The sequel of this document will soon be published, after the translation, r.n.

...

You can also see the following thematic selections:

[Romania – The New Jerusalem – The New Canaan](#)

[The apocalyptic trumpets](#)

[The apocalyptic fire;](#)

[What defiles a man, what enters or what comes out of him?;](#)

[Enoch and Elijah;](#)

[Resurrection of the dead;](#)

[The false prophet and the ecumenism;](#)

[The dead hear My voice;](#)

[The rapture of the Church](#)

[The antichrist and the apocalyptic beast](#)

[About the kingdom of God](#)

[The true church](#)

[The great tribulation](#)

[The mystery of the man and woman](#)

[About fasting and almsgiving](#)

[About the graven image and the sign of the cross](#)

⁵⁵ **«And a great sign was seen in heaven: a woman clothed with the sun! The moon was under her feet and on her head was a crown of twelve stars»**. (*Apoc: 12/1*)

[The mystery of humankind salvation - the mystery of incorruptibility](#)
[The coming in a visible way](#)
[As in the days of Noah](#)
[The Wedding of the Lamb](#)
[The fearful judgment](#)
[This word is the river of life](#)
[He comes the same way as He ascended: He comes with the clouds](#)
[About the Book of the Lamb - The Book of Life](#)
[The Book of the Lamb \(The Book of Life\) - The Word of God \(1955-2005\)](#)
[The glory of God](#)
[The changing of the holidays – renunciation of faith](#)
[The heaven – the throne, the earth – the footstool: the man deified](#)
[As lightning that comes from the east, so is the coming of the Lord](#)
[About baptism](#)
[The apocalyptic white horse](#)

The following thematic selections from God's Word will be published immediately after translation:

The End of the world and the Day of the Lord;

Text **emphasis in bold** belong to the redactor (editor).